

791



Sunday

Light breeze from the westward a ship thought she was a whaling sa
 a hours then heffer the ship to her co
 past light breeze & squally at 5. Am
 Boats for Black fish got nothing & down
 Board at 6 past down again got nothing

Monday

Light winds & fine weather Steering E. by S. E. S
 Ships in light wind westering Middle part
 breeze from the S. W. better part mid evening
 from the S. W. to east with fine breeze
 Black fish & Crabs all well

Tuesday August 7th

fine breeze from the S. W. Steering E. by S. E. S
 a ship in sight at 4 O'clock saw a shoal of
 Black fish down our Board & got 3 of them down
 on Board looked them in & kept the ship her
 breeze Middle part light breeze & fine weather
 latter part wind w by S Steering E. by S. E. S to End

Wednesday August 8th

fine breeze from the W. by S. Steering E. by S. E. S
 with all sail set Middle part light breeze & fine
 weather Steering E. by S. S. better part much the
 same To Ends all well

Friday August 9th

light breeze from the westward Steering E. by E. 57. 80
 at 2 P.M. saw a shoal of Black fish down our
 Boats but got nothing Middle part light breeze
 fine weather Steering E. S. E. with all sail latter
 part morning Calm To Ends all well

Aug 1 61 of 24
 Aug 2 71 of 24
 Aug 3 81 of 24
 Aug 4 91 of 24
 Aug 5 101 of 24
 Aug 6 111 of 24
 Aug 7 121 of 24
 Aug 8 131 of 24
 Aug 9 141 of 24
 Aug 10 151 of 24
 Aug 11 161 of 24
 Aug 12 171 of 24
 Aug 13 181 of 24
 Aug 14 191 of 24
 Aug 15 201 of 24
 Aug 16 211 of 24
 Aug 17 221 of 24
 Aug 18 231 of 24
 Aug 19 241 of 24
 Aug 20 251 of 24
 Aug 21 261 of 24
 Aug 22 271 of 24
 Aug 23 281 of 24
 Aug 24 291 of 24
 Aug 25 301 of 24
 Aug 26 311 of 24
 Aug 27 321 of 24
 Aug 28 331 of 24
 Aug 29 341 of 24
 Aug 30 351 of 24
 Aug 31 361 of 24

Saturday August 10th 1844

Light winds & fine weather Staring E by S. wind S by E Latter
Middle part wind & weather much the same all sail
Latter part Staring E. S. E with all sail set to Ends 39. 58. 00
37. 58. 00

Sunday August 11th

Light breezes from the to Southward Staring
E. S. E with all sail set Middle & Latter part 40. 12. 00
wind & weather much the same to Ends all well 35. 40. 00

Monday August 12th

Fine breezes from the westward Staring S. E & E 39 58
with all sail set Middle part Light breezes 33 48
Latter part wind arising from W. by S to W. N. W

Tuesday August 13th

Light airs & fine weather Staring S. E & S. Middle 39. 58. 00
part much the same Latter part Light airs 32 42. 00
or Calm to ends all well

Wednesday August 14th

Light airs & cheerly Calm Middle part Squalls 39. 50
of rain from the N. Eastward Middle & Lat 32. 58.
the Calm at to Ends the 24 hours all well

Thursday August 15th

Light airs & Calms heading S. E. Middle part
Squally Latter part Light airs & Calm to Ends

Friday August 16th

Light breezes from Southward the Ill. of Thomas
Barren about East Middle part much the
same Latter part Staring by the wind to
the Southward & Eastward Strong breezes

Saturday August 17th 1844

Strong breezes from the Southward Staring S. by E. at 4 P.M. Saw pay all tiring. S.E. Long ... Dist. 30 miles at Sun Down Fyggall E.S.E Dist 38 or 40 miles Middle part much the same better run 28.12.20 in & sent a Boat on shore to end Laying off & on

Sunday August 18th

Strong winds from the S.W. at 3 P.M. took on Board 180 Bushels of potatoes Cabbage Onions &c 38.40.00 forth at 6 P.M. kept the Ship N.E. Staring Down 28.20.20 Fyggall Channel at 9 hauled the to the wind Staring N by W winds variable at Day Light Tacked Ship heading in to the weather point of Fyggall at 11 A.M. Found that we could not weather the Island kept the Ship E by N & N. heading Down to the Leeward of the Island of George so ends

Monday August 19th

fine breezes from the S.S.W. Staring E by N & N. E 38.40.00 & sail in light running up with thin murray 28.42.00 past the Island of George at Sun Down Barring west Distant 3 Leagues Middle & latter part light airs & calm Staring S.S.E so ends all well

Tuesday August 20th

Light airs from the Westward Staring S. by W. 36.36 Middle part much the same at Day Light saw a Ship on our weather quarter at 10 A.M. Shortly after & spoke the Ship Bartholomew of New Bedford Capt. Mosson so ends all well

Wednesday August 21st

Light breezes from the W.S.W. Staring South in Company 36.58 with the Bartholomew of New Bedford Master 25.40 & latter part much the same Staring S. with all sail set

Elizabeth Capt. S. Tatter Bound

Thursday August 22nd .. 18th 44

Fine breeze from the S.W. Steering S. by W
 Middle part Middle part Strong breeze from the
 westward Latter part much the same to ends
 28th 14.00
 38th 16.26

Friday August 23rd

Fine breeze from the westward Steering S. E. W
 3 sails in sight Middle part much the same 30th 10
 Latter part Light breeze from the westward 25th 00
 Steering S. by W at 11 AM saw a rock of a ship
 Bottom up being so far to westward that we
 did not visit her to ends the 24 hours

Saturday Aug 24th

Fine breeze from the S.W. Steering S. by W 00th 00
 Middle part Middle & latter parts much the same 00th 00
 Steering S. by W with all sail to ends

Sunday Aug 25th

Fine breeze from the S.E. Steering S. by W with all 25th 28
 sail Middle part wind & weather much the same 22th 52
 Latter part Strong breeze from the S.E. to ends

Monday August 26th

Strong S.E. Trade winds Steering west by South 00th 00
 With trusting sail out below & aloft Middle & 00th 00
 Latter part wind & weather much the same to ends

Tuesday Aug 27th

Strong Trades from S.E. Steering S. by W with 19th 36.00
 all sail Middle part much the same Latter 22 19.00
 part more moderate to ends all well

Wednesday Aug 28th

Strong breeze from the S.E. Steering S. by W & E W 17 30.00
 Middle part much the same Latter part Light 22 19.00
 breeze from the S.E. Steering S. by W & E W to ends

Thursday Aug^t 29th 1844

Light breezes from the N.E. Staring S by W. & W. batt &
 at 5 P.M. Saw the Isl. of Bonnavesta Dist 35 Long.
 miles latter part light air & thick rainy weather. wind 16. 22. N
 from the westward & Ends all & every Hour sick 22. 24. W

Friday Aug^t 30th

Light air & rainy weather wind all around the land
 at 1 P.M. the Isl of Bonnavesta Barring N.E.W. 00. 00
 Dist 2 1/2 Leagues Middle part light air from the 00. 00
 west ward heading S.E.W. by the wind latter part
 wind & weather much the same I sicked ship
 a number of times During the 24 hours & Ends

Saturday Aug 31th

Light breezes from the S.W. by W. Staring S.E.W. 18. 29
 by W. Middle part calm latter part light 22. 30
 air from E to S.E. Staring from W by N to S.W.
 by S. Isl of Mayo. Barring W. by N Dist 30
 miles

Sunday Aug 1st

Light air from S.E. Staring S.W. by S. Middle
 part Middle part much Port or Pray on the Pel 00. 00
 of St Jago's latter part Laying off & on & Ends 00. 00

Monday Sept 2^d

Fine breezes from the Eastward Laying off & on
 at Port or Pray Getting off Hoop & Fruit & Ends

Tuesday Sept 3^d

rainy & squally wind all around the Compass
 Laying off & on at Port or Pray at 5 P.M. the
 Captain Come on Board kept the ship South
 mend N.E. at 4 am. the wind S.W. latter
 part the wind S.E.W. moderate breezes & Ends

Ship Elizabeth Capt. C. L. Filer Boats

Wednesday Sept 4th Lat & Long

Strong breezes from the S.W. Staring S.E. by E 13. 34.0
under Short Sail Middle part much the same 21. 17.0
batter part wind S.W. saw a ship off our
be beam supposed her to be the Eclipse of
Bay Harbour 20 Ends with 5 men sick

Thursday Sept 5th

Strong breezes from the S.W. by S. Staring S.E. Lat 13.20
by S. the wind with all sail Middle part light low 20.56
air & Calm batter part light air from the
S.W. by S. Staring S.S.W. with all sail 20 ends

Friday Sept 6th

Fine breezes from the Northward Staring S.S.W.
Middle part light & squally attended with
rain batter part wind from the S.E. & fine weather

Saturday Sept 7th

Light breezes from the Northward Staring S.S. 10. 10.0
West. & W. Middle part much the same batter 20. 33.0
part wind from the Eastward & clearing Calm

Sunday Sept 8th

Light airs & Calm nothing in sight have not 9. 33.0
seen a whale since leaving Home Middle part 20. 15.0
Calm batter part light airs from the S.W. 20 ends

Monday Sept 9th

Very light airs & some times nearly Calm heading 8. 36.0
S. by E with all sail Middle part Strong breezes & 19. 10.0
Squally attended with rain Staring S.S.E. batter part
more moderate but squally 20 ends then 24 hours

To the Indian Ocean & S.W. Coast 1844

Tuesday Sept 10th Lat & Long

Moderate breezes attended with squalls of rain from " "
the westward steering S. by E Middle part Thick " "
rainy Squally weather attended with the heaviest
Thunder & Lightning that I or any bobby ever
else ever heard Latter part Squally allude with
some rain light winds from the westward & ends

Wednesday 11th

Light winds attended with moderate rain squalls
steering S. by E with all sail Middle part fine 6.45.00
breezes & fine weather wind from the westward steering " " "
S. by E by the wind Latter part steering S. E. by the wind

Thursday 12th

fine breezes from the S. S. W steering by the wind
S. E. by E with all sail Middle part wind moderate 1.55.00
from the S. W. by S Latter part strong breezes & ends 15.10.00

Friday Sept 13th

Strong winds from the S. W. by S steering S. E. by S.
with all sail Middle part much the same Latter 4.58
part heavy Topgallant breezes wind from the S. W. " "
by S. steering S. E. by S. by the wind & ends

Saturday Sept 14th

Strong Topgallant breezes from the S. W. by S steering 4.00.00
S. E. by S. Middle part much the same Latter part 11.40.00
Latter part the wind causing a little Tacked to the westward
& ends the 24 hours

Saturday Sunday 15th

Strong winds from the S. S. W. steering west by
the wind at 7 P.M. tacked to the S. E. Middle 3.14.00
part much the same Latter at 2 A.M. Tacked to 12.02.00
to the westward Latter part strong breezes from the
westward Southward steering to the westward

Monday Sept 16th

Strong winds from the Southward heading to the 2..25.00
 Westward with all sail middle part much the 14..00.00
 Same latter part wind from the Southward
 heading to the Westward by the wind so ends

Tuesday Sept 17th

Fine breezes from the S.E. W steering W. by S. by 1..00.00
 the wind with all sail middle part much the 15..17
 Same latter part winds southerly steering to
 the westward fine weather so ends this 24 hours

Wednesday Sept 18th

Strong breezes from the Southward steering W. by S. 00 04.00
 with all sail middle part much the same 17..04.00
 latter part wind from the Southward steering westward
 with fine breezes from Southward with all sail

Thursday Sept 19th

Strong breezes from the S. by E steering S.W. $\frac{1}{2}$ S. with all 1..33.00
 sail middle part wind & weather much the same 18..15.00
 latter part wind S. by E steering by the wind S.W.

Friday Sept 20th

Strong breezes from the Southward steering W. by S. with all 3..20.00
 sail middle part much the same latter part wind 20..28.00
 S. by E. steering S.W. with all sail so ends

Saturday Sept 21st

Strong breezes from the S. by E. steering S.W. with all 5..45
 set middle part much the same latter part strong 21..40
 Trades steering S.W. by S Capt Sick one Boat Steer &
 2. min. so ends this 24 hours

Sunday Sept 22nd

Strong Trades & fine weather steering S.W. by S with all 8..12
 sail middle & latter part much the same so ends 22..18

Monday Sept 23rd

Strong Trades from the S.E. Steady S.W. by S with all
Sail middle part more moderate better part wind &
weather much the same Capt. Dick but getting better

Lat & Long
10..34.8
23..40.0

Tuesday Sept 24th

Moderate breeze from the S.E. Steady S.W. by the wind
middle & better part light air & fine weather Steady
S. by W the Capt. very sick indeed so ends

12..36.8
24..05.0

Wednesday Sept 25th

Light breeze from the Eastward Steady S. by W by the wind
middle part light air & fair weather better part morning
Calm Capt. very sick with what we judge an inflammation on
the lungs

14..14.8
25..05

Thursday Sept 26th

Fine weather & morning calm breeze S. by W middle & better
part light winds & Calm Capt. Dabon very sick & rather getting
worse Takes of young in to leave the ship so ends

15..10.0

Friday Sept 27th

Light air at 1 P.M. Made our Coors for Pernambuco Steady
Steady N.W. Capt. Dabon very sick middle part light air
from the S.E. Steady N.W. for Pernambuco better part morning

14..17

Saturday Sept 28th

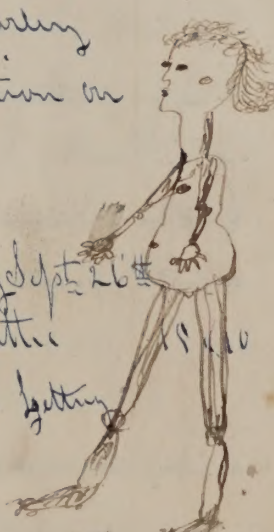
Light air from the S.E. Steady N.W. with all sail Capt
Dabon is no better but getting worse Middle & better part much
the same so ends this 24 hours

15..20.8
26..37.0

Sunday 29th

Fine breeze from the S.E. Steady N.W. with all sail
middle & better part fine weather & moderate fair wind
Steady N.W. with all sail but

12..04
28..37



Ship Elizabeth Capt Charles Dyer bound to

18.44

Monday Sept 20th
Light breeze & fine weather Steering N.W. with all sail set
Middle part much the same better part strong breeze &
fine weather Capt Dyer a little more comfortable so ends

Lat & Lon
12 .. 05
25 .. 27

Tuesday Sept Oct 1st
Moderate winds from the S.E. Steering N.W. with all sail
Capt Dyer rather worse to night Middle part much the
same Steering N.W. better part strong S.E. Trades at 9th m.
Tacked ship & Steering South by West by the wind so ends

Wednesday Oct 2nd
Moderate breeze from the S.E. Steering S.S.W. with all sail
Capt Dyer a little better so much so that he thinks
he shall continue the voyage Middle part much the same
Capt Dyer is getting worse at 12 midnight put the ship
about & Steered N.N.W. for Pannoboro to land the Capt

10 .. 30.0
32 .. 50

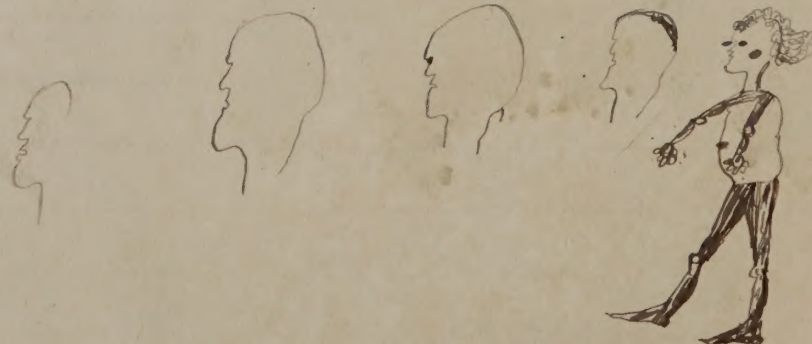
Thursday Oct 3rd
Strong breeze from the E.S.E. Steering N.N.W. with
all sail Capt Dyer a little more comfortable
to night Especially Especially.

Fruit Attendant Trees Diarrhoea Sambell

Names of the Sandwich Islands 12

Ouhyllee Mowee Tohooroua Kanai Morotoi Wouhoo
Attoi Tahvora Creechev Creechoia Birds Gardner

Finally



Now Tell Me

Now tell me, now tell ^{me} an hundred times o'er,
Dost love me, until thou canst love me no more?
Dost grieve when I'm absent, and joy when I'm near,
And sadden until thou hast seen me appear?
Art thou glad when my name is but spoken, and then,
Dost strive, till thou hast my name spoken again
Come tell me, come tell me, an hundred times o'er,
Dost love me until thou canst love me no more!

I Have Told Thee

I've told thee, I've told thee, an hundred times o'er,
I love thee, I love thee—what can I say more?
I care not for wealth, and I ask not for fame,
I love thee, and thy love is ~~love~~ all that I claim—
Then look ^{not} thus doubting, nor turn thee away,
And cease to reproach me thus, day after day—
I tell thee again, as I've told thee before,
I love thee, until I can love thee no more! Francis Hitch

Date	Ships Name	Masters Name	Belongs	Time Out	Value	Cils
Nov 8 th	John Wells	Hedges	New London	16 Months	1700	
19 th	Beahontas	Manter	Tisbury	18 M 4 Days	1700	
20 th	Gold Hunter	Wood	Fall River	25	1400	
Dec 16 th	Millwood	Plathaway	New Bedford	17	1400	
17 th	William Tell		Say Harbor		unc	
20 th	Ann		Say Harbor	28	2000	
Jan 25 th	Russel	Soude	New Bedford	7	200	
1846 26 th	Col. Saltus	Fales	Fall River	5 1/2	120	
May 8 th	Thirngston	Ellis	Fairhaven	19	500	
21 st	Belee	Handy	do	16	400	
June 10 th	Bk Canton Packet	Shearman	N B	8	250	
	Ship Fur Brothers	Tenney	N B	25	1100	
Aug 30 th	Ship Fur Brothers	Tenney	N B	28	1100	
	Ship Minerva	Mucumber	N B	22	2450	
Oct 3 rd	Ship Pallas		Harver	10	250	
6	Bk Cynosure		Stonington	13 1/2	400	
7	Ship Martha	Smith	Fairhaven	11 1/2	65	
8	Caravan	Manchester	Fall River	11	350	
16	Swift	Tenkens	New Bedford	13 1/2	400	
18 th	Huntress	Shearman	New Bedford	28	1500	
23	Columbus		N London	3 1/2	000	
28	Narran		New Bedford	10 1/2	80	
Nov 1 st	Palladium		New London	16	1800	
5	Planter		Nantucket	28	1900	

1845 Found to the Southward of N. W. Coast					1844.
Lat	Lon	Whale Oil	Sperm Oil	This Season	
25° 37'	165° 10' W	1700 bbls	40 bbls	40 bbls Sperm	
35° 38'	161° 01' W	1050	650	6 Bl Whales	
36° 19'	161° 00' W				
42° 00'	156° 36'	1200	200		
42° 15'	159° 10'	unc	uncertain		
44° 40'	161° 05'	1860	140		
At	Auckland	200	000		
At	Auckland	000	120		
At	Feejee Islands		500		
do	do		400		
At	Feejee Islands		250		
do	do	150	950		
At	Tahiti	150	950		
At	Tahiti	1700	750	500 Sperm	
43° 17'	7 West	230	20		
4	West				
Coast of Chili			15		
"	"		360		
"	"	11015	85		
"	"	00	80		
"	"	1640	160		
"	"	1350	1150		

Right Whale Cruising Ground as Found by the Ship *Uncas* of New Bedford Charles Gellett Master in the Years of 1844-45 The *Uncas* Took 2400 bbls in 1844 And 1400 By the 10 of June 1845 The Season Commences on the 1st of March in the Latitude of 34 North And Between the Longitudes of 148 And 155 East As the Season Advances the Whale Work North So that By the Middle of June they are in the Lat of 36 Degrees North

This morning the 13th Sept 45 *Small's Watch Cooper and Shipkeeper*
Bark Elizabeth of Freeport, Elisha Gifford Master
At Moore Saturday Sept 27th 1845 Civil Time.
We Arrived here Thursday^{the 11th} At 3 AM and dropped our
Anchor At 7 AM hove up the anchor and ran to the
S^t Southward to a more proper place and Anchored again
and furled all the Sails We found 13 Ships here
On the 12th the Starboard Watch went on shore for
a days liberty sent 24 Cask on shore for Water
On the 13th the Starboard Watch went on liberty
took on board 24 Cask of Water Discharged Mr
Stephen D Peine first Officer on board to the
satisfaction of all hands and I for one feel to
thank God that we have got clear of him for he
is the most disagreeable Person that I ever knew
On the 14th the Star Watch on liberty
On the 15th the Star Watch on liberty
Since we have been here I have Written and sent 6
Letters to my Wife and 2 to others We have Discharged
the first our fourth Mate and two Boatseers and got
others in their place We have likewise discharged the Cook
the Carpenter and nine others the Blacksmith among
the rest and one has deserted which makes altogether
16 out of 31 all told We have Shipped 10 in all
We get back 6 to ^{make} up our compliment which I am
in hopes that we shall get them either here or at Oahu
There has been a great number of Whalersmen in
here this Fall the most at ^a time has been 28
The ships have done but very little towards
filling up the past Season in the North Pacific
They have not averaged more than 600 or 700
Barrels each as far as heard from thus far
We have got about 200 barrels of Water in here
and 56 barrels of Potatoes one half Sweet and
the other half Irish together with Onions Cucumbers
Cabbages Pumpkins Bananas Peppers Beans Sugar
Apples Grapes Water and Musk Mellons all the
Produce of these Islands We have now about
1000 barrels of Right Whale Oil and 10000 pounds
of Bone We are bound to Oahu to ship home our
Bone We are now about ready for sea all Well

15

Bark Elizabeth of Freeport Elihu Gifford Master
At noon Sunday Sept 28th 1845 Civil Time
begins with light variable Winds and warm Weather The
Ship for Troup has sailed this Morning The Ship
Fanny got underway and the current carried her
athwart the bows of a French Ship and damaged
both of them some the French Ship had her till boom
broke off There is 30 Ships and Barks in sight this
Morning 9 AM A Boat has gone on shore for Captain
Gifford It is very Warm to day and nearly calm
We are bound to Oahu to ship home our Whale Bone
At half past 10 the Boat returned with Capt Gifford
At 11 AM ran a line the French Ship Faune (which is
Fanny in English) hove in about 20 or 30 Fathoms of
the Chain it being calm we hauled the Ships Stern off
shore where we expected to have the Wind when it sprang up
At 1 PM had a light Breeze from South South West and
got underway with the Starboard tack's on board set
all sail and stood alongshore about one mile and then
tacked ship to the westward and weathered all the
shipping at Anchor we stood on about two or three
Miles it then fell calm we passed a Ship with the letter
H in her Signal ^{bound in} saw two others standing in towards
the Anchorage Capt Floyer and a Native came off with
Capt Gifford to take a passage to Oahu at 4 PM had
a good Breeze from North East stood ^{to} the Westward
along the ~~W~~ South side ^{more to} ~~Northward~~ at the Distance
6 or 8 miles from the Shore at 11 PM a good
Breeze all sail set ~~set~~ and now we have got
away from Moroe after staying there 17 Days
Each Watch has had 54 days liberty to go on shore
and stay until Sunset We have obtained a pretty
good Recruit of Fruit and Vegetables we took 34
barrels of Sweet and 25 barrels of Irish Potatoes
The Chronometer stopt several days and we sent it
to Oahu to ^{be} repaired 16 of the Ships Company have
left us and we have got 10 in their room we
still lack 6 Saw a Fire which we supposed
to be on Moroe

Bark Elizabeth of Directoire from Moroe to Waahoo
Monday Sept 29th 1845 Civil Time

Begins with a good breeze at North East and Easterly a Fire in sight which we suppose to be on Morotoi Steering West South West At Daylight saw Waahoo Bearing North Distant from 12 to 15 Miles We are about 10 Miles ^{to} the Leeward of the Port of Honolulu At 8 AM spoke a Schooner seeking for a ship reported to be on Fire by a man that landed on Waahoo yesterday he said that he came on shore from the ship that was on Fire We did not learn the ship's name the Schooner had been looking for ^{her} all night We conclude that the Fire which we saw must have been on board that ship instead of being on Morotoi and that accounts for our being so far to Leeward as we were guided by the Fire more than by the Compass which we thought were ^{was} wrong but instead of the Compass being wrong we were misled by the Fire 9 AM We are working to windward with all sail. 10 AM We are still working to windward in the night saw the Fire on board that ship again Bearing East North East at a considerable distance She being to windward of us we cannot get up to her

Tuesday Sept 30th 1845

Civil Time

Begins with a good Trade Wind at North East working to windward the Fire still in sight to the Eastward At 8 AM Anchored in the Roadstead off Waahoo and found an English 74 the Collingwood the U. S. Frigate Savannah and two American Whale-ships Two others Anchored this morning two ships and one Bark lying off and on There are several ships in the inner Harbour Since we Anchored we ^{hear} that the ship which we saw on Fire was the London Packet of Fairhaven Tuley Howland Master At 10 Capt Gifford went on shore he sent back the Boat at 3 P. M. At 4 sent a Boat on board the United States Frigate Savannah to get the loan of their Launch tomorrow to carry the Bone to the ship which is to take it home but they want to use the Launch themselves so we shall have to use our Whale Boats In the evening nearly calm

Barb. Elizabeth of Grectown at Whahoo

4 17

Wednesday Sep Oct. 1st 1845

Begins with Fine Weather - sent our Whale Bone on board
the Ship Allith of New York 78 Seventy seven bundles
Weighing ¹⁰²⁹² Ten thousand two hundred and ninety
two pounds. At the Boat returned at sunset shipped
one Man and Discharged the Steward ^{he is} out of health

Thursday Oct 2nd 1845 Civil Time off Whahoo

Fine Weather with moderate trades At 9 AM sent
in about 5 went in her had a great deal of trouble
to find the Boat crew we found them all except John
Peterson and John West and sent them up to the Ship
a little after 2 PM I stopt on shore to assist the Captain
to find ^{them} and we got some Constables and went again in
pursuit of them and found them a little before sunset
and had them put in the Fort for safe keeping Shipped
two Men and sent them on board At Capt Giffords
request I staid on shore all night in the evening
wrote a letter to my Wife No 20 to go by the over
Land Mail Paid 50 cents Postage

Friday Oct 3rd 1845 Civil Time

At 11 AM took John Peterson and John West out of
the Fort and sent them on board by a shore Boat One
of our Boats came on shore We shipped two Natives one
of them has been to Sea before At half past 5 came
on board and got underway with a fine Wind at
North East We now Muster 29 on board all told Stood
on a wind to the South Eastward under our Courses
Sails and Topsails All in usual health thank God
There has three Men of War arrived to Day

Saturday Oct 4th 1845 Civil Time

Begins with light trades Whahoo bearing North distant
from 20 to 25 Miles Chose Boat crews after Breakfast
Put the Starboard and Waist Boat crews into the Star-
board Watch and the Larboard and Bow Boat crews
into the Larboard Watch 5 the Watch on Deck is
employed in hitting the Capt and Boats for taking
Whales PM sent Callis Light S East stars latter part
nearly Calm

which is the 11th anniversary of Washington's Birth Day

Bark Elizabeth of Dartmouth Elisha Gifford Master

Sunday Oct 5th 1845 Civil Time 2

Begins with light Variable Winds from South East Easterly to North East Cuckhee in sight Bearing East North East Distant from 50 to 70 Miles At 7 A.M. had a fine little Breeze from the Eastward heading South with all sail set It is very warm indeed After noon light Airs from the Southward

Monday Oct 6th 1845 Civil Time 3

Begins with light Winds and Calms and dull times on board employed in fitting and painting Boats and other Ship's Duty Evening nearly Calm All as well as usual except myself and one or two others and we are not very bad spend the Sleep Cask and supplied those recently Shipped ~~the~~ with Cloths
Lat 20 35 North

Tuesday Oct 7th 1845 Civil Time 4

Begins with light Variable winds and Calms At 8 A.M. had a smart little Breeze from the Northward it did not last long Course South East Middle part light Winds and Tinging from North West Northerly to East and South East Employed at painting Boat overhauling Sweet Potatoes and other Ship Duty We found that the Sweet Potatoes have begun to rot I have been Washing most all day I have Washed myself all over and 25 pieces of Clothing I finished at 10 P.M. We had some Rain this Morning Our health as good as usual thanks be to God for the Blessing At 5 P.M. had a fine little Breeze at South East heading South South West with all sail set Evening Squally with Rain Wind East by South a strong Breeze took in Fore top galant sail and Fly Gibb
Lon by Chro 157 15 W

Wednesday Oct 8th 1845 Civil Time 5

Begins with a strong Easterly Wind and clear Weather Be & P Employed in breaking out between Decks opened a Cask of old Bread & started it and put a Topsail into the Cask At Noon took in Main top Galant sail At 3 P.M. something Cloudy with a fresh Breeze from the Eastward Filled the Water Butt & filled it up Heading South and South South East Our Healths remain about as yesterday at 10 P.M. set the Top Galant Sails more
Moderate midnight light Winds
Lat 17 44 North
Lon by Chro 158 15 West

From Waikae Towards The South Pacific Ocean

Thursday Oct 9th 1845 Civil Time 6

Begins with light Winds from East to South East heading by the Wind to the Southward set the Fly Gibb Employed at fitting & setting up Rigging saw a Ship to leeward heading along with us she was in sight all day We are about as well as usual thank God (Lat by Obs 16.23 North

This is the 6th Anniversary of Mothers Birth Day (Lon by Chron 158.09 West

Friday Oct 10 1845 Civil Time 7

Begins with fine Weather the Wind South East & light Employed at fitting the Bow Boat & painting the Starboard Boat and doing other Jobs about the Ship to numerous to mention in this days work We are all in usual health thank God for his goodness

Latter part nearly calm This is the 1st Anniversary of Brother Chales Birth Day (Lat by Obs 14.56 North (Lon by Chron 158.35 W

Saturday Oct 11th 1845 Civil Time 8

Begins with light South Easterly Winds and Cloudy Weather with sharp Lightning and distant Thunder to leeward At Sunrise it began to Rain moderately and continued at intervals until Noon Afternoon and Evening light Variable Winds and Calms At 2 P.M. wore Ship to the North East At 10 wore back again The Sun Obscured I made two Sweep Brooms All as well as usual

Lon by Chron 159.53 West

Sunday Oct 12th 1845 Civil Time 9

Begins with a light Easterly Wind & Fine Weather Middle part the same Nothing new or unusual Latter part a fine little Breeze at East North East We are all in usual health thank God for his kindness towards us

Lat by Obs 12.27 North

Lon by Chron 159.57 West

Monday October 13th 1845 Civil Time 10

Begins with very fine Pleasant Weather with a Moderate Trade Wind from North East to East North East Painted the inside of the Starboard Boat and the outside of the Bow Boat and doing various Jobs about the Ship and Rigging Middle and latter Parts a noble Breeze at East North East Course South East all sail set

Lat by Obs 11.25 North

We are all well thank God Lon by Chron 158.52 West

7
Bark Elizabeth of Freetown Elisha Gifford Master
Tuesday October 14th 1845 Civil Time 11
Begins with a Fine Breeze at North East and Pleasant Weather
employed at Setting up Fore and Main Topmast Back Stays
At 11 AM had a Squall of Wind and Rain from East South
East took in Fore Top Gallant Sail and Bely Tibb Clewed
down the Main Top Gallant Sail and hauled up Main Sail
the Squall lasted about half of an hour ^{set the main sail and 11.5 by sail} and moderated
the Wind hauled back the East North East It remained
Squally through the day with Showers and Calms We are
all in usual health except Mr White he is quite unwell
with a cold in his head he is rather better this Afternoon
thank God for His kindness towards us I have ^{been} trying
to get some sleep this Afternoon as it is my watch below
but have not made out as yet for thinking about the
girls ^{in general} that I left at ^{home} and one in particular It is now
almost 4 o'clock PM it is nearly Calm and a moderate Rain
Storm We suppose our Latitude to be about 10 Degrees North
Evening nearly Calm Suppered soon about 158 20 West
At 11 a light Breeze sprang up at E N E

Wednesday October 15th 1845 Civil Time 12
Begins with a Fine Breeze at E N East and pleasant
Weather The Wind increased to a good whole Sail
Breeze Employed at Sundry Jobs about the Ship and
Rigging overhauled the Sweet Potatoes and picked
out the rotten ones We are all in usual health
thank God for the blessing (Lat by Obs 9.34 North
(Corr by Chron 157.37 West

This is the 37th Anniversary of My Birth 13
We are now all in usual health through the blessings
of an ever kind Providence It is 15 Months since we left
home and Friends to cross the Ocean in the pursuit of
Whales We have taken 12 Right Whales which make 1000
barrels of Oil and I hope by the blessings of God to have
a full Ship in one Year from this time and be on our
Passage home ^{all} in good health It is two years since I passed
the Meridian of life may God grant that the decline of my
life may be spent more in his service and that it may
be happier than the former part What has been
God grant it may be the case for his Name sake

This is the 37th Anniversary of my Birth

From Wahoo Towards The South Pacific Ocean Cruising 40 (21)
Friday October 24th 1845 Civil Time 21
begins with a Fine Wind from East to East South East 0. 47
East and pleasant Weather Standing on a Wind Obs 156. 2
to the Southward all sail set Employed at Ch 157. 16
Repairing the Sloop and other Ships Duty We Thr 88⁸⁹
are all as well as usual Thank God

Saturday Oct 25th 1845 Civil Time 22
Begins with a good Breeze blowing from East to South
North East with squalls of rain Employed in Lat 2. 16
getting out Carlings for the top of the Hurricane on West
House and various other jobs about ship We Ch 157. 50
are standing to the Southward with all sail set Obs 157. 17
We are all as well as usual thank God

Sunday Oct 26th 1845 Civil Time 23
Begins and Ends with a good Breeze from Lat 4. 20
the Eastward Standing on a Wind to the South on West
ward with all sail set No duty doing to day Ch 158. 08
We are all in usual health thank God Obs 157. 06

Monday Oct 27th 1845 Civil Time 24
Begins with pleasant Weather a good breeze at East
North East Employed in Scuttling down the Fore
and Main Rigging and Planing Plank for the
House top Middle and Satter part a very Broad
Windy more moderate
light S. E. course South South East all sail set
We are all in usual health thank God
(This is the 2th Anniversary of Brother Obeds Birth Day) Sat by Obs 48 6. 42
Chn by Ch 157 40 West

Tuesday Oct 28th 1845 Civil Time 25
Begins with pleasant Weather a moderate Breeze
from the North Eastward Employed in Ships Duty Broad
Middle and Satter parts light Breezes course
South East all sail set We are all in usual
health thank God

Sat by Obs 8 16
Son by Ch 157 01

Bark Elizabeth of Exeter John Gifford Master
Wednesday Oct 27th 1845 Civil Time 26

Begins with pleasant Weather the Wind North East and very light From 6 to 11 A.M. Squally with Rain the Wind varying from East Northerly to West At 11 $\frac{1}{2}$ the Weather cleared the Wind North and light P.M. light Winds and Calms Evening much the same We are all as well as usual Thank God
(Sat by Obs 7 32 S
(Son by Chron 156 27 W

Thursday Oct 28th 1845 Civil Time 27
Begins with light Variable Winds and Calms with some Rain Squalls and Ends much the same except the Rain All Well Thank God
(Sat by Obs 10 11 S
(Son by Chron 156 16 W

Friday Oct 29th 1845 Civil Time 28
Begins with very light Winds at 9 A.M. the Wind increased to a good Breeze at East South by Bore Middle and latter part a Fine Breeze from Bore East and Pleasant Weather We are all as well as usual Thank God
(Sat by Obs 10 52 S
(Son by Chron 156 38 W

Saturday November 1st 1845 Civil Time 29
Begins with a good Breeze at East South East and Pleasant Weather standing on a Wind to the Southward Employed in getting ready to put up the Hurricane House and various other Jobs In the Evening the Wind increased at 10 took in the Fly Gibb We are all in usual Health Thank God
(Sat by Obs 12 50 S
(Son by Chron 157 42 W

Sunday Nov 2^d 1845 Civil Time 30
Begins with a strong breeze at East South East with a few Squalls of Rain but they past mostly Iner 8 ahead of the Ship At 1 P.M. set the Fly Gibb standing on a Wind heading South by West with all sail set The Blessings of an ever kind Providence still attends us in Preserving our lives and Healths for which I desire to be thankful at all times
(Sat by Obs 15 04 S
(Son by Chron 157 42 W

From Waikoo Towards The South Pacific Ocean Cruising

31 Monday November 3^d 1845 Civil Time
Begins with Strong Breezes from South East to South
South East with some Squalls of Rain At 8 AM
saw White water from the Mast head off the
Lee Bow ran off but could not see any more
of them ^{it} we stood to the North Eastward on a
Wind for an hour and then tacked back again
Took in Fore Top Gallant Sail and Fly Gibb
Afternoon heavy Squalls took in Main T G
Sail and Keeped the Top Sails We are all in
usual health Thank God

Lat by Obs 16° 42' S
Lon by do 160° 11' W
Lon Chron 160° 06'

32 Tuesday Nov 4th 1845 Civil Account
Begins with a Moderate Breeze at South South
West at 1 AM turned out Breef in set
Main T G Sail at 4 Squally took in Main
Top Gallant Sail Middle part Fresh Breeze
at S S East heading South West on a Wind
 Latter part a Strong Breeze at S E by S
at 7 AM single Keeped the ^{Main} Top sails We
and double Keeped the ^{Fore} ~~the~~ ^{hyside} ~~hyside~~ ^{hyside} ~~hyside~~
are all in usual health Thank God

We Leak some now about 1500 Lat by Obs 17° 56' S
strokes in 24 hours Lon by Obs 161° 30' W

33 Wednesday Nov 5th 1845 Civil Time
Begins and Ends with a Strong Breeze
from South East to East South East head
ing from South South West to South Le
some Rain Squalls at 3 PM double
Keeped the Main Topsail We are all
in usual health Thank God Lat by Obs 19° 20' S
Lon by do 162° 20' W

34 Thursday Nov 6th 1845 Civil Time
Begins With a Strong East South East Wind
under double Keeped Topsails Gibb and Leak
Courses heading South Westerly
Middle and Latter parts much the same
All as well as usual Thank God

~~We are all well and thank God~~ Lat by Obs 21° 30' S
(Lon by 163° 20' W)

- 13
 35 *Barth Elizabeth Of Freetown Ulu Gifford Master*
 Friday Nov 7th 1845 Civil Time
 Begins with a good breeze at 2 South East with Rain
 Squalls At 5 AM more Moderate turned the Reeps
 out of the Top sails and ^{set} the Main Top ^{set} Gallant
 sail Middle and Latter parts Moderate Breezes Leaks
 Employed at work on the House and other Jobs about
 ship Standing on a Wind ~~the~~ the Southward We are
 all as well as usual Thank God (Lat by Obs 23.42 S
 (Lon by Chron 164.40 W)
- 36 *Saturday 8th 1845 Civil Time Ship*
 Begins with Moderate Breezes and Variable from S W
 East to North East with some Squalls of Rain Middle Ship
 and Latter parts much the same at 4 PM saw Sig
 a Ship to Windward ^{Cutting in a sperm whale} We worked to Windward ^{Cutting}
 until 12 o'clock and Spoke her she proved to be Ho
 the Ship John Wells of New London 16 Months out Le
 with 1700 barrels of Whale Oil and 40 of Sperm
 All Well Thank God (Lat by Obs 25.37 S
 (Lon by Chron 165.10 W)
- 37 *Sunday Nov 9th 1845 Civil Time*
 Begins with a fine breeze at South and Cool pleasant
 Weather Standing on a Wind to the Westward Leaks
 Middle and Latter part the same We are all in
 usual Health Thank God (Lat by Obs 26.20 S
 (Lon by Chron 167.06 W)
- 38 *Monday Nov 10th 1845 Civil Time*
 Fine Weather with a light breeze from South to South Le
 South East Standing to the S Westward on a Wind Cal
 with all sail set We are all as well as usual Ho
 Thank God Repaired M Top & sail (Lat by Obs 26.58
 (Lon by Chron 167.37 W)
- 39 *Tuesday Nov 11th 1845 Civil Time*
 Fine Weather with light Variable Winds and Calms Forge
 Set up the Forge Repaired Fore Top Gallant sail Hove
 up the Mainsail at 8 AM had a Squall
 of Rain took in the Top & sails and Fly till Clouds Le
 down the Top sails at 8 1/2 set all sail saw lightning
 through the night All Well Thank God (Lat 27.22 S
 (Lon 167.46 W)

14 (65)

From Waheo Towards The South Pacific Ocean

40 Wednesday Nov 12th 1845 Civil Time
 Begins with a light Breeze from South to West by
 South which increased to a strong Wind at ^{Leak}
 South South West at 6 AM took in the Fly House
 Kibb at 9 took in the Fore Top by Sail at 10 1/2 Th 70
 took in the Main top gallant sail heading
 South East on a Wind At Noon had a Squall
 Clewed down the Top Sails at 1 PM Fine (No sail
 Weather with a strong Breeze hoisted up the
 Top Sails At 7 PM Were round to the South
 Westward at 8 set the Main Top by Sail and took
 it in at 9 had a heavy Squall Clewed down ^{Leak}
 Top sails hauled down Kibb and hauled
 up the Main sail had a heavy Shower of
 Rain Remains Squally through the night At
 11 set the Mainsail at 11 1/2 Double Reefed the ^{Sq}
 the Top Sails and set them and set the Kibb
 Much Lightning ~~on~~ in every direction We
 are all as Well as usual ^{the Spaniards} (except one) Thank God
 (Lat by Acc 28.50 South
 (Lon by Chron 166 29 West

41 Thursday the 13th Nov 1845 Civil Time
 Begins with Squally Weather the Winds prevail Thr 66 days
 from the Southward at 2 AM turned the Reefs
 out of the Top Sails and set the Main Top by ^{Leak}
 sail at 5 took it in again had a Squall Clewed
 down the Topsails hauled up the Mainsail at
 5 1/2 Were Ship to East South East At 7 AM Were ^{Beef Perch}
 Ship to South West and set the Top Sails and ^{House}
 Main sail at 10 put two Reefs in Fore and one
 in the Main Top Sails In the Afternoon the
 Wind Increased at 3 PM put another Reef in
 the Main Top sail at 4 Furlled the Kibb and
 Mainsail at 4 1/2 set the Main sail at 7 Were
 Ship to South East at 8 took in the Main sail ^{Sq}
 A moderate Gale at South South West We are
 all as well as usual (except the Spaniard)
 Thank God

(Lat by Obs 28.58 S
 (Lon by Chron 166.21 W

Bark Elizabeth of Freeport Elihu Gifford Master
42 Friday the 14th Nov 1845 Civil Time The
Begins with a Fresh Gale from South South West We are Bark
under Double Keeped Top Sails Fore Sail F.T.M. Sails Leaks
Sail and Main Spencer heading South East At 9 800
A.M. Kept the Fore Top Sail At 4 1/2 P.M. Close Strokes
Keeped the Main Top Sail We are all as Well as usual A Day
Thank God We now Leak from 600 to 1000 strokes Sg
in 24 hours which is about one half as much as Thr 66
we Leaked ten or twelve Tays since Sat by Obs 29, 21 S
7.2.24 (Son by Obs 164.00 W

43 Saturday the 15th of Nov 1845 Civil Time
Begins with a Strong Wind at S.S. West heading S.S. L 500 S
The Wind decreased gradually at 5 A.M. set the Main H
Sail and turned two Keeps out of the Top Sails 16 Nov
At 5 1/2 set the Gibb and turned the other Keep B.Smit
out of the ~~A~~ Fore Top Sail and set the Main Top Thr 66
Gallant Sail over a single Keeped M Top Sail
The Blacksmith is making Nails and doing other Sg
small jobs We are 16 Months Out this Day with
with 1000 Barrels of Right Whale Oil We are all as
Well usual Thank God Sat by Obs 30.18 S
(Son by Obs 164.30 W

44 Sunday the 16th of Nov 1845 Civil Time
Begins with a good Breeze at South West by South Sg
heading South East by South with some light Thr 64
squalls at Daylight set the Fore Top Gallant Sail
and at 11 1/2 it all took it in a gain Afternoon plea
sant Weather with a Fine Wind from South West
to South South West heading S.E. S We are all as
Well as usual Thank God Sat by Obs 31.48 S
(Son by Obs 163 48 W

45 Monday the 17th of Nov 1845 Civil Time
Begins with a Fine Wind at South West and Pleasant
Weather Steering South Easterly by the Wind with
the Main Top Gallant Sail set over a single Keep
together with our heavy Sails at Work on the house
I have a Sore Mouth on the Left side which is caused
by taking Cold All others are as well as usual Thanks
be to God for his kindness unto us Sat by Obs. 33.15 S
(Son by Obs 162.56 W

27

Cruising For Whales In The South Pacific Ocean
46 Tuesday the 18th of Nov 1845 Civil Time
Begins with Fine Weather the Wind from South West
to West South West and heading to the Southward by the
Wind with all sail set except single Reefed Top Blacksmith
Sails and Fore Top Gallant Sail at Work upon and for
the Hurricane House My Mouth and head and neck
on the Left side is worse it is quite Painful and diffie House
ult to Eat any hard substance the remainder of
us are all as Well as usual Thank God Lat 34 43
Saw two or three Whales to far off to know Lon. 160 38^W
what kind they were but supposed them Fin Backs

47 Wednesday the 19th of Nov Civil Time
Begins with Fine Weather with a North West
Wind and a Smooth Sea At 8 AM Squared in
the Yards and Steered South saw a Fin
Back Got a Lunar Observation which gave the Son 160 34^W
My Mouth and Neck still remains painful Son by Chro
All the others are as Well as usual Thank God 161 04^W
At 1 PM saw a Ship Bearing South East Lat 35 58^S
the Wind being N N West at 2 in running
of towards the ship saw several Right Whales
We took in the Main Top Gallant Sail hauled
up the Main sail and doubled Reefed the Fore^{Top sail} House
the Wind increasing at 2 1/2 PM Sounded 3 Boats
and gave chase but it grew Rugged so fast that Ther is
we could not do much we chased them about
2 hours and then gave them up the Boats came Spoke The
on board and we took in sail for the Night Ship^{Peck} of
At 7 Spoke the Ship Peahontas of Tisbury Tisbury
18 Months Out with 1700 barrels of Oil 650
of it Sperm she was cutting in her Sixth Whale
this Season In the Night Raining

48 Thursday the 20th Nov 1845 Civil Time Th 68^S
Begins with Rainy Weather between 1 and 5 AM the Ho
Wind hauled to the Westward and cleared up at Day Sat 36 12^S
light Made Sail to single Reefed Top sails saw several Fin by Chro
Fin Backs At 2 PM saw a Sail bearing S S W a head 160 48^W
At 4 PM had a gam with Peahontas I am better P.
Thank God the rest are all Well

47
Bark Elizabeth of Freeport Cruising In South Pacific Ocean
Friday the 21st Civil Time November 1845 Spoke ^{The} Ship
Begins with a strong Westerly Wind at Daylight made
sail to double Reefed Topsails Fore sail and till besides the Cold
Storm Sails saw two Ships at 8 AM Spoke the Peahontas Hunt
and exchanged a few small Articles at 10 kept off E S E Fall
at ^{noon} here to at 7 PM Spoke the Ship Gold Hunter River
of Fall River 25 Months out with 1400 barrels of Oil
of it Spoke took in sail to close Reefed Topsails and
Storm Sails My Mouth is getting better the rest are all
as well as usual Thank God

Lat by Obs 36 17 South
Lon by Obs 160 40 West
Lon by Chron 161 01 West

50 Saturday the 22nd of Nov 1845 Civil Time
Begins and ends with a Civil Gale from the Westward
Killed a Sow Pig Worked some upon the Hurricane Floor
My Mouth is better the rest are all well Thank God

Lat 37 06 South
Lon by Chron 159 00 W

51 Sunday the 23rd of Nov 1845 Civil Time
A Civil Gale from the Westward Lying under Short Sail
Top Sails close Reefed the Courses Tumbled at 8 AM Were
Ship to the Southward set the Fore Sail and Tumbled it at 11 A.
My Mouth is much better and all the rest of us are as
well as usual for which I Thank God for His Kindness
towards us We still Leak some but not so much as we did

Lat by Obs 36 36 S
Lon by Chron 15 W

52 Monday the 24th of Nov 1845 Civil Time
Begins with a Moderate Breeze from North West and good
Weather at Daylight set the till and ^{Fore} Courses with Hoop
Double Reefed Topsails at work on the House opened
a barrel of Beef and Pork Middle and Latter part, Beef
the Wind hauled to the West Southerly to South East Pork
At Sunset Moderate took in sail to close Reefed Top Sails
and Storm Sails I have got about well again We are
all as well as usual Thank God We have been on the
Starboard Tack all Day

Lat by Obs 37 31 S
Lon by Chron 159 38 W

29

Bark Elizabeth of Freetown Cruising for Whales & Ocean
53 Tuesday the 25th of Nov 1845 Civil Time
begins with Fine Weather the Wind South East
and Easterly and light ~~at~~ at Daylight made 5th Sail
Sail to Tilt courses and Topsails heading East by Took Down
South took down ^{Set up 5th Sail as by Tilt} the Forge in the Afternoon bent The Forge
our best Foresail at work on the Blouse Filled H House
the Water Butt got out some Sanye Oil O. O. Water
We are all in usual health Thanks be to Butt
the Lord for the great Blessing (Lat by Obs 38. 12 South
(Lon by Chron 159 02 West

54 Wednesday the 26th of Nov 1845 Civil Time
begins with a light ^{Westerly} ~~Southerly~~ Breeze and Fine
Weather at Daylight made all sail heading South West
at 6 AM Were Ship to North East at 10 AM saw a
number of Fin Backs the Wind increased took Porpoise
the Fore Top Gallant Sail at 1 PM caught a ~~W~~ Cawked
Porpoise The Steward is sick in a fit of Coughing ^{The} H House
last Evening he bursted a Blood Vessel he raised
a considerable Blood at the time at 3 PM caught
a Porpoise again Calking the Hurricane House Porpoise
We took in the Fly Tilt and Main Top Gallant Sail
at 6 PM and at Sunset ~~Here~~ Furled the Main
Sail and close Reeped the Top Sails We are all as
usual except the Steward Thank God (Lat by Obs 38, 04 S
(Lon by Chron 157, 47 W

55 Thursday the 27th of Nov 1845 Civil Time
begins with a good smart Breeze from North West ^{Painting}
and Cloudy Weather at Daylight set the Main Sail ^{The} H House
Main Top Gallant Sail and turned the two Reeps
out of the Top Sails heading North East by North
at 9 AM the Wind increasing took in Main Top
Gallant Sail at 10 put up the second Reef in the
Top Sails at 1 PM took in the Main Sail at
Sunset Close Reeped the Topsails and Furled the
Tilt The Steward is rather better to day The rest
of us are all as Well as usual Thank God
(Lat by Obs 37. 12 S
(Lon by Chron 156, 55 W

19
Bark Elizabeth of Freetown Cruising for Whales S P Ocean
Friday the 28th of Nov 1845 Civil Time No of Days 502
Begins with a Strong Breeze at North North West heading
North East At Daylight turned one Reef out of the Top
Sails and set the Jibb and Main Sail the Weather very
thick and Cloudy at 9 A.M. the Wind Increased with Rain
at 10 took in the Main Sail and Jibb at 1 1/2 P.M. a civil
Gale with a plenty of Rain took in the Fore Top Sail and
Fore Sail and close Reefed ^{the} Main Top Sail and Wore Ship
headed West at 5 P.M. more Moderate set the Fore Sail
The Steward appears to be some better The rest of us are
all as Well as usual Thanks be to God Lat by Ac 36 30 South
(Lon by Ac 155 45 West

57 Saturday the 29th of Nov 1845 Civil Time 503
Begins with a very light Westerly Wind at 3 A.M. Wore
Ship headed North at Daylight nearly Calm and House
Boyy at 7 A.M. had a light Breeze at West North West
the Weather cleared made all Sail The Wind
increased gradually at Noon had a Fine Breeze Pis
At 2 P.M. the Breeze still increasing took in the Fore
Topgallant Sail Heiled a Bow Rig The Steward
seems to be some better to day the rest of us are all
as Well as usual Thank God Lat by Obs 36 50 S
At Sunset took in Main S & G Sail (Lon by Chr 154 24 W
and double Reefed the Top Sails latter part a
Strong North West Wind

58 Sunday the 30th of Nov 1845 Civil Time 504 Days
begins ^{with} a Strong North West Wind and increasing heading
West South West at half past 12 A.M. took in the Main
Sail Fore Top Sail and Jibb and Close Reefed the Two
Main Sail at Sunrise set them again at 6 1/2 A.M. Porpoise
Caught two Porpoises at 3 P.M. had a Squall
with Thunder & blowing heavy took in the Main
Sail Fore Top Sail and Jibb and Close Reefed the
Main Top Sail The Steward is not quite so well
the rest of us are all as Well as usual Thanks
be to God for the Blessing Lat by Obs 37 05 So
In the cours of the Afternoon and (Lon by Chro 154 03 W
Evening the Wind hauled to W S West at 7 P.M. Wore
Ship headed North West ^{took in the Fore Sail} So ends with a strong Gale

Bark Elizabeth of Freeport Cruising For Whales In 8^o 0
59 Monday the 1st of December 1845 Civil Time 505
Begins with a Strong Gale at West South West heading
North West under a Close Reeped Main Top Sail Fore
and Main Spencers and Fore Topmast Stay Sail
which are our Storm Sails The Steward appears
to be getting better he has returned to his Duty
The rest of us are all as Well as usual Thank
God In the Afternoon more Moderat^{At 7 P.M.} set the Fore Sail
and Fore Top Sail double Reeped and turned one
Reep out of the Main Top Sail the Wind hauled to the
Westward Wore Ship heading S S West (Sat by Obs 37.02⁵
(Son by Chron 154.83⁷)

60 Tuesday the 2nd of Dec 1845 Civil Time 506 Day
Begins^{with} a Strong Westerly Wind and Squally Weather
with occasional Showers of Fine Rain heading South
by West at 6 A.M. Close Reeped the Fore Top Sail at 8
A.M. unbent the Gibl and Repaired it and at 11 A.M.
bent^{it} again At 11 $\frac{1}{2}$ A.M. the Wind hauled^{to} the North
North West kept off South South West Middle part
Strong Gales from N W West Running S S West under
Fore Sail Close Reeped Fore Top Sail and double
Reeped Main Top Sail The Steward is more unwell
so that he had to give up doing his duty
Brigs is sick The remainder of us are as Well as
usual Thank God At Sunset took (Sat by Obs 37 32⁸
in the Fore Sail and Fore Top Sail and (Son by Chron 154.20⁷)
Close Reeped the Main Top Sail hauled on a Wind
The Weather remains much the same

61 Wednesday the 3rd of Dec 1845 Civil Time 507 Days out
Begins with a strong North West Wind and Squally
Weather at 6 A.M. set the Fore Sail and the Fore Top Sail
Close Reeped kept off S S West Unbent the Main Top Sail
and bent another and Close Reeped it For the After-
noon the Wind hauled W S W at 3 $\frac{1}{2}$ took in the Fore
Top Sail The Steward is about the same the remain-
der of us are as Well as usual Thank God
At 6 P.M. took in the Fore Sail Stove too under the
Storm Sails heading South (Sat by Obs 38.40⁵
(Son by Chron 154.13⁷)

Deck Log of the *Albatross*

62 Thursday the 4th of Dec 1845 Civil Time 508
Begins with Moderate Weather the Wind West South West
at 3 A.M. set the Fore Sail at 6 A.M. set the Fore
Top Sail Close Reaped at 10 turned two Reeps out
of the Top Sails and ^{set the} Main Sail a Kibb broke out
a Cask of Flour filled the ~~Butt~~ Butt with Water Flour
In the course of the Afternoon the Wind hauled 3½ lbs
to the Northward as far as North North West Water
and the Weather became Cloudy steering South
At Sunset took in the Kibb and Main Sail and
Close Reaped the Top Sails Surfed up to West
The Steward remains about the same he is con-
fined to his berth The rest of us are all as Well as
usual Thank God for His Mercy unto us
Set by Obs 39.54
Sun by Obs 155.22
Con by Chron 155.24

63 Friday the 5th of Dec 1845 Civil Time 509
Begins with a good Breeze at North North West At Daylight
set the Kibb and Main Sail and turned two Reeps out
of the Top Sails and kept off South Regained an
old Fore Top Sail and Bent it at Noon. The Steward
is rather better to day the rest of us are all as
Well as usual Thank God
At Sunset took in the Kibb and Main Sail and Close Reaped the Top Sails so Ends &c
Set by Obs 41.24
Sun by Obs 155.50 W

64 Saturday the 6th of Dec 1845 Civil Time 510
Begins with a Fine Breeze at North North West and hazy
Weather at Sunrise turned the Reeps out of the Top Sails
and set the Mainsail Maintopgallantsail Kibb ~~B Boat~~
and Fly Kibb and kept off South At 5½ A.M. saw two Right
Right Whales at 6½ covered the Waist and Bow Boats Whale
the Whales were going about East we chased Struck
a Whale but they turned to windward and went off Killed
saw others of the Weather Bow took up the Boats and ^{by the} B Boat
Worked the Ship to Windward at 11 A.M. Landed the Sargoan
and Bow Boats at 11½ Landed the Starboard Boat at 12 M the Bow
Boat Fastened he ran to Windward they Killed him and got
him to the Ship about 4 P.M. At 5 began to cut and finished at 8
Took in Sail to a Close Reaped Main Top Sails at 9 Raining Set by Obs 42.22
All well except the Steward Thank God
Sun by Chron 156.23

- 22 (33)
- Cruising For Whales In The South Pacific Ocean
- 65 Sunday the 7th of December 1845 Civil Time 511
 Begins with ~~being~~ a Gale from the Northward with Rain
 at intervals Cleared up Decks at 7 A.M. set the Foresail
 At 1 P.M. commenced Boiling at 6 P.M. Wore Ship B & Pork
 headed West by South started a Barrel of Beef and
 Pork also The Steward is rather better the Cook Porpoise
 Scalded his Foot so as to be laid up for the present
 The rest of us are as Well as usual Thank God
 In the Evening Foggy with fine Rain (Lat by Obs 42° 10' South
 Caught a Porpoise (Lon by Chron 158° 58' W)
- 66 Monday the 8th of Dec 1845 Civil Time 512
 Begins with a Moderate Gale at North West heading
 W.S.W. at 5 A.M. more Moderate set the Fore Topsail
 double Reefed at 7 A.M. Wore Ship headed N East
 at 11 A.M. turned ore Reef out of the Main Topsail ^{and set the 3rd}
 At 1 P.M. turned the Reefs all out of the Topsails
 and set the Maintopgallantsail and Fly Bille
 The Steward is at work the Cook is some better We are
 On the rest of us as Well as usual Thank God We
 are Employed in Boiling Started (Lat by Obs 41° 20' South
 a Cask of Bread at 2½ P.M. Saw (Lon by Chron 156° 66' West
 two Rights Whales going North East at 3¼ Sounded
 the three Starboard Boats they chased until 5 o'clock
 the Bow Boat Fastened in the Small the Men held on Started
 about two Mince and came out he was too far off Bread
 at 6 P.M. took in the Fly Bille and M. T. G. Sail and Saw R &
 doubled Reefed the Main and cleat Reefed the F. T. Sails Whales
 heading W.S. West
- 67 Tuesday the 9th of Dec 1845 Civil Time 513
 Begins with a Northerly Wind with Rain headed
 West Northerly At 1 P.M. finished Boiling at 7 A.M. The Old
 Cleat Reefed the Main Topsail at 8 set the Fore ^{Sow was}
 Spencer and took it in the Foresail the Wind ^{Delivered}
 increasing with Rain In the Afternoon more of Five
 Moderate the Wind hauled to W.S. West set the Little
 Foresail at 4 P.M. and 5 Wore Ship heading North Pigs
 Westerly at 6 P.M. took in the Fore sail The Cook and To Day
 Steward are about the same as yesterday (Lat by A. 42° 22'
 the rest are as Well as usual Thank God (Lon by A. 156° 20')

68 ²⁵ Bark Elizabeth of Freeport Cruising In The South Pacific Ocean
 Wednesday the 10th of December 1845 Civil Time 514
 Begins with a Westerly Wind and Fine Weather head
 ing to the Northward at Sunrise Made all Sail (except
 the Fore Topgallantsail course N^W East at 6 $\frac{1}{2}$ A.M. Stowed
 commenced Breaking out in the After Hold to Stow Down
 Oil and Cooper the Port at 1 P.M. More Ship steered Barre⁵⁵
 South the Wind very light indeed Finished Stowing of Right
 at 6 P.M. We Stowed 55 barrels of Right Whale Oil Whale
 F. Thompson fell upon a scupper and cut his Oil
 Hip the Spaniard is unwell the Cook is laid up And
 up with a scalded Foot The Steward appears to Caught
 to better the remainder of us are in usual Porpois
 Health Thank God At Sunset took in the ^{Sky} Gill one Pig
 and Mainsail and M. S. of Sail and I doubt ~~had~~ Died
 Reaped the Topsails In the Evening caught Sat by Obs 41-10^S
 a Porpoise (Sun by Chro 156 20W

69 ^{Dec} Thursday the 11 of ~~Dec~~ 1845 Civil Time 515
 Begins with a very light Wind W S W at Sunrise made
 all sail heading South the Wind increasing At 7 A.M.
 saw two Right Whales a going to the N Eastward lower
 ed all the Boats (except the Bow) and chased to Sea
 rd but could not catch them at 9 A.M. the Starboard Scrape
 and Starboard came on board the Waist Boat still Bone
 kept in chase The Wind still increasing took in the
 Fore Topgallant Sail at 10 took in the Main T of Sail Saw
 and Fly Gill at 10 $\frac{1}{2}$ lowered the Bow Boat in Right
 chase but the Whale out run the Boats at 11 A.M. Whales
 the Boats returned took them up kept off before the
 Wind Scraped the Head of Bone at 12 M. Suffered to
 heading South double Reaped the Topsails and fur
 led the Mainsail Raising at 1 P.M. Furlled the Gill
 at 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ took in the Foresail and Fore Topsail and close
 Reaped the Main Topsail it blowing a gale from
 the Westward At 6 nearly Calm The Sick and Afflicted
 remain about the same There are three of them viz
 the Cook, Thompson and the Spaniard The rest of us are
 as Well as usual Thank God (Sat by Obs 49 18^S
 (Sun by Chro 156 10 20

Barb. Elizabeth Cruising For Whales In The South Pacific Ocean

70 Friday The 12th of December 1845 Civil Time From Home 516 Days

Begins with a Strong Breeze at S S East heading East at Sunrise set the Kibb Foresail and Fore Topsail double Reefed at 8th M Wove Ship and Steered West turned the Reefs out of the Topsails and set the Mainsail. In the course of the Forenoon the Wind hauled S S West. In the Afternoon the Wind hailed South West and Moderated to a very light Breeze Saw a School of Black Fish. At Sunset took in the Kibb and Mainsail and put two Reefs in the Main and three in the Fore Topsails The Cook's Foot and Leg is worse the Spaniard is no better he has the Dysentary the Steward remains about the same Thompson is better The rest of us are as Well as usual Thanks be to God

Lat by Obs 41 45 S
Lon by Chro 156 20 West

71. Saturday the 13th of Dec 1845 Civil Time 517

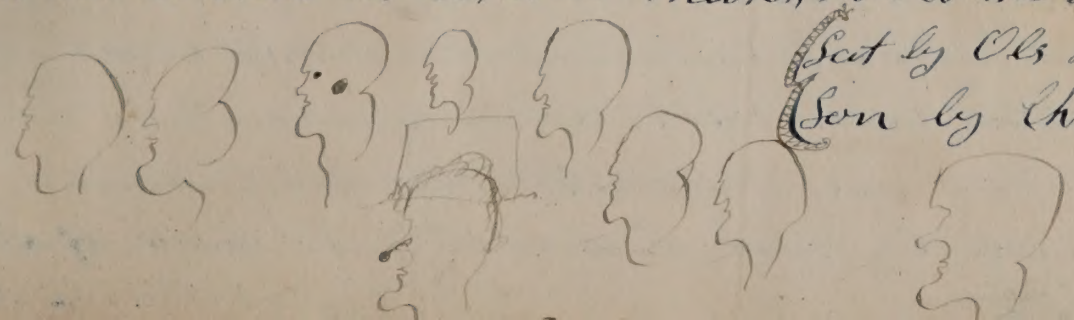
Begins with a good Breeze at South West heading S S East at Sunrise turned one Reef out of the Topsails and set the Kibb ^{and Mainsail} at 7 AM kept off East North East turned out all the Reefs and set M S G Sail hauled up the Mainsail hauled down the Kibb At 12 M Steered East At Sunset Furlled the Kibb Courses and M S G Sail and put two Reefs in the Main and three in the Fore Topsails The Wind West Luffed up to S S W The Sick and Same are getting better The rest of us are all as Well as usual Thank God

Lat by Obs 41 35 S
Lon by Chro 156 00 W

72. Sunday the 14th of Dec 1845 Civil Time 518

Begins with a strong Breeze at W S W heading South at Sunrise set the Kibb and Foresail and turned one Reef out of the Topsails At 6 AM kept off East at 6 PM a Strong Wind at the Westward headed North West Northerly on a Wind under easy Sail We are Bound into Port The Sick and Same are getting better and the rest of us are as Well as usual Thanks be to the Lord

Lat by Obs 42, 16 South
Lon by Chro 154, 13 West



73 Bark Elizabeth of Feetown From Right Whale
 Monday the 15th of Dec 1845 Civil Time 519
 Begins with a Fine Breeze at West Northerly and Pleasant
 Weather heading N by West At Sunrise made all sail
 at 6 AM the Wind hauled Northward to W N West Filled
 Tacked ship headed S West Southerly The Wind The But
 hauled gradually to the Northward and increased With Wat
 with Cloudy Weather At 2 PM headed West by Opened
 South took in 3 5 & Sail at 6 1/2 took in the Fly Tilt Barrel
 at 7 took in the M 5 & Sail Filled up the Water Butt Beef
 Started a Barrel of Beef & Pork The Sick and Sore Pork
 are getting better the rest of us are as Well as
 usual Thank the Lord In the E Baring (Set by Obs 41.16 S
 At 10 PM Doubled Reefed the Fore Topsail (Set by Chr 155.30 71
 At 11 1/4 Doubled Reefed the Main Topsail took in the Tilt head^{ing} West

74 Tuesday the 16th of Dec 1845 Civil Time 520
 Begins with a civil Gale ^{with Rain} at N West heading West at
 7 AM set the Tilt at 8 the Weather Cleared and the Wind
 Moderated at 11 Foggy at intervals turned out all
 the Reefs and set the Fly Tilt and M 5 & Sail at 2 PM
 continues Foggy with a light Wind Varying from Spoke
 West to N West heading on a Wind ~~&~~ between South ^{The} Bark
 and West saw a Bark to the Northward hove a back Millwood
 for her at 2 1/2 Spoke the Bark Millwood of New ^{or} New
 Bedford 17 Months out with 1400 barrels of Oil 200 Bedford
 of it Sperrin Captain Hathaway came on board Sent
 and returned at 7 PM In the Evening a light My
 Breeze at North West with Fine Rain and thick Wife
 Fog The Steward is more unwell in a Fit of Letter
 Coughing he raised a considerable Blood The ^{of} Twenty
 Cook Thompson and the Spaniard have got almost Page 8
 Well again The remainder of us are all as
 Well as usual Thanks be to God (Set by Obs 41.16 S
 At 6 PM saw a ship bearing East (Set by Chr 156.36 W
 under all sail Steering to the Westward on a Wind distant 3 miles

Sent to My Wife ^{Letter} (No 21) consisting Five Sheets and
 Two rappers by the Bark Millwood of N Bedford Nov

26 37

Ground Towards Auckland On New Zealand

75 Wednesday the 17th of Dec 1845 Civil Time 521
 Begins with a brisk Breeze at N'W West heading
 West with all Sail except the Fore Top Gallant Sail
 In the Morning Watch took in M S & Sail and by Spoke
 Kell at 7 1/2 double Reeped the Topsails had a Squall The Ship
 with heavy Rain the Wind hauled to W N W and William
 Strong At 2 P M had a Squall took in the Mainsail Tell of
 heading from West to South West on a Wind with Sag Harbor
 a long heavy Sea Thompson has about recovered
 of his Wound The Cook and the Spainard are getting
 better The Steward is about the same he is in a
 critical situation John West is laid up with a Bile
 on his Foot so that we have Four laid up and have
 had for about a Week past The remainder of us
 are all as Well as usual Thanks be to God for
 the Blessing At 7 1/2 P M Spoke the Ship William
 Tell of Sag Harbor She was Steering to the South
 -ward under two Topsails and Foresail Lat by Obs 42. 15^S
 Lon by Chron 159. 10^W

76 Thursday the 18th of Dec 1845 Civil Time 522 Days
 Begins with a Civil Gale from the North Westward
 attended with Squalls of Rain with intervals of Clear
 Weather heading from West to South West close on a
 Wind At 1 P M Clost Reeped the Fore Topsail At
 5 Clost Reeped the Main Topsail and Furled the
 Foresail The Steward remains about the same The
 others on the Sick List are getting better The rest
 of us are as Well as usual Thank God Lat by Obs 43. 07^S
 Ends with a N W Gale Lon by Chron 160. 30^W

77 Friday the 19th of Dec 1845 Civil Time 523
 Begins with a Gale at N' West heading N S W At 4
 AM the Wind hauled West South West Where Ship headed
 N W set the Foresail At 5 P M more Moderate set the
 Kell At 7 turned one Reep out of the M S Sail set the Mainsail
 The Sick remain about the same The rest of us are
 as Well as usual Thank God Lat by Obs 43. 10 South
 Lon by Chron 160 33 West

27
Bark Elizabeth of Freetown Elihu Gifford Master From
78 Saturday the 20th of December 1845 Civil Time 524
Begins with a strong Breeze at West South West heading North Sent
West by compass there being two Points Easterly Variation ^A Letter
makes our Course N N West At 2 AM turned the Reefs out No 22
of the Main Topsail At 4 turned the Reefs out of the Fore Top To S
Sail and set the M S & G Sail At 10 AM Spoke the ship SPOKE
Ann of Sag Harbor 28 Months with 2000 barrels of The
Oil 140 of it Sperm sent a Letter by her (No 22) At SHIP
PM Squally with Rain put one Reef in the M Top Ann
Sail set the M S & G Sail over it At 6 $\frac{1}{2}$ hauled up the ^{5th} H
Main Sail in a heavy Squall At 7 Tumbled the Main
Sail The Sick ~~remain~~ remain about ^{the} same The rest of us are
as Well as usual Thank the Lord

Lat by Obs 41, 40 South
Lon by Chron 161 05 West
79 Sunday the 21st of Dec 1845 Civil Time 525
Begins with a strong Breeze at W S W heading N West
The Weather still remains cold and Squally At 5
AM set the Mainsail The steward still remains Variation
quite Sick he has a great deal of difficulty to keep 2 Points
anything on his Stomach his Cough is very bad indeed E
The Spairard is in a bad Situation his Bowels are
very loose The Cooks Foot gets along very slow
Thompson has recovered of his Wound The Bile on
John Wests Foot has got nearly Well Elmathan &
Hathaway is laid up with a Sore on his Foot We
have four unable to do any Duty at this time The rest
of us are all as Well as usual Thank God Lat by Obs 39, 48 S
Lon by Chron 161, 22 W

80 Monday the 22nd of Dec 1845 Civil Time 526
Begins with a Moderate Wind at West South West head 2 Points
ing North West At 4 AM set the Top Gallant Sails over Varia
single Reefed Topsails The Wind Moderated gradually E
through the Forenoon At Noon at light Breeze at W S W
Afternoon much the same The Sick and lame are
rather better to Day The rest of us are all as Well as
usual Thanks be to God The Weather has been
very Pleasant to day and much warmer than
it has been for some time past Lat by Obs 37 36 S
At 9 a light Breeze at North West Ship Lon by Chron 162 02

28
(31)

81 Right Whale Ground Towards Auckland on New Zealand
Tuesday the 23rd of Dec 1845 Civil Time From Home 527 Days
Begins with a light Northerly Wind attended with Rain
heading West In the course the Wind increased At 10 AM
hauled Easterly with Squalls took in the Fly Gibb OPENED
and Top Gallant Sails At 11 Cleared up more ^ABarrel of
Moderate set the Light Sails again In the After Noon
the Wind ~~hauled~~ decreased to a very light
Breeze at East Enathan P Bluthaury's Foot has
got nearly well so that he is about at his Duty again
The Sick are rather better to day The rest of us are
all as Well as usual Thanks be to God Lat by Obs 37.10 South
At 5 PM the Wind canted southerly to ^{Lat} Lon by Chro 163.17 W
South West by South headed ^{Lat} West by North Opened a bbl of Beef

82 Wednesday the 24th of Dec 1845 Civil Time 528
Begins with a Light Breeze at South West by West head
ing North West by West The Wind hauled to West by South
The Weather is Fine and Mild In the Afternoon OPENED
killed two Pigs and started a Cask of Bread The ^ACask of
Wind increased to a good whole Sail Breeze In the Bread And
Evening the Wind hauled S W by West headed North killed
West by West on a Wind with all Sail set The Sick Two Piss
are about the same and the Sore a little The rest
of us are as Well as usual Thank God Lat by Obs 36.20 S
Evening a very light Breeze Lon by Chro 164 36 W

83 Thursday the 25th of Dec 1845 Civil Time 529
Begins with a very light Air from the Westward heading
North Westward At 5 AM nearly calm At 6 AM the
Wind sprang up at North West by South Braced round
the Yards headed ^{West by South} the Wind increased to a brisk The Men
Breeze At 10 AM had a Squall took in the Fly Had Plum
Gibb At Noon Raining This is Christmas Day and Pudding
I am in hopes that by see next Christmas that For Dinner
We shall be on our Passage H.O.M.C. with a full ^{At 3 PM}
Ship all Well May God grant it may be the case ^{took in}
The Cook has come on duty again The Sick are better ^{Fly Sails}
The rest of us are as Well as usual Thank God At 7 PM Lat 35 20 S
the Wind hauled West Wore Ship headed N.W. W Lon 165 40 W

29
Bark Elizabeth of Freetown Elihu Gifford Master From
84 Friday The 2th of December 1845 Civil Time & From Home 530 Days
Begins with Fine Pleasant Weather the Wind West South West
and Light heading North West with all sail set Repaired the
S Main Spencer At 1 P.M. the Wind canted Northerly Tacked
Ship headed South West by South The Spinnaker has returned
to his Duty although he is not entirely Well yet The Steward
is the only one that is now laid up and he is rather
better than he has been for some days last past The rest
of us are as Well as usual Thanks be to God Let by Ols 34.20 S
Evening it is Beautiful Weather and a Let by two 16 W
Fine breeze at West by North heading South West by South
with all sail set At 7.46 that morning the 951th 54 68 At 9 P.M.
Pleasant weather Fine 5.45 6.45 rather 3.18 4.79 in in took in
glory on my 5.44 6.45 18 6.45 1.87 in the Fly
ungratifying 4.45 1.20 2.00 still 6.45 7.45 1.45 8.45 5.45
the 3.44 4.45 then 6.45 4.45 4.45 4.45
2.55 in very 4.45 4.45 4.45 4.45 4.45 4.45 4.45 4.45
then 6.45 4.45 4.45 4.45 4.45 4.45 4.45 4.45
and I find it to be a very difficult thing to keep my
Mind on any one object for any considerable length
of time Oh that God in his Mercy would condescend
to enlighten my Dark and Blind Understanding
and increase my Faith in His Promises Oh that the
Blessed Saviour would condescend to Forgive me and
cleanse Me from all Sin It is my sincere Desire
and Prayer that I may be enabled to Love God and the
Saviour with my whole Heart and with all my might
and serve Him the remainder of the Days which He
may see fit to keep me alive in this Vale of Tears
O God wilt thou look down with Pity and Compassion
upon me a poor unworthy Sinner wilt thou Forgive
all my Sins and be Merciful unto me wilt thou give
me Wisdom from above wilt thou make me a Fit Temple
for The Holy Ghost to dwell in and enable me so to
live that thou wilt Smile upon me I ask these great
Blessings in the worthy Name of Jesus Amen O Lord I
know that I am unworthy of the Least of Thy Mercies
but if thou refuse me I am undone Forever for I
have no where else to go but to Thee and Thee alone

(41) 30

Right Whale Ground Towards Auckland On New Zealand
S E Saturday the 27th of Dec 1845 Civil Time 531

Begins with Fine Weather with a brisk Breeze at West
North West heading South West At 3 AM Tacked Ship Filled The
the Wind hailing hauled to the West South West headed Water
North West The Wind kept hailing until 10 AM Butt
it was then South West by South headed West by North ^{Got Out} Flour
Employed in ~~D~~ Reducing an old Mainsail ^{At Work on} Mainsail
that we got of Ship Wm Thompson Filled the Butt ^{Have it} Altered
with Water Took a barrel of Flour At Noon Set the ^{From Ship} Wm Thomps
F I by sail and Fly Sillb The Steward is about the same
as he has been for several Days past The rest of us
are all as Well as usual Thank the Lord Lat by Obs 34. 41 ^S
In the Evening a light Breeze at S West Lon by Chro 167. 17 ^{West}

86 Sunday the 28th of December 1845 Civil Time 532 ^{out} Days
Begins with a light Breeze at South West and Pleasant
Weather heading West North West. At 5 AM Calm it
continued Calm until 10 AM We had a very light
Air from North East. Course West In the Afternoon
the Wind increased and hauled North Westward The
Steward remains about the same The rest of us are
all as Well as usual Thank the Lord Lat by Obs 33. 48 South
At 9 PM the Wind hauled West took in. Lon by Chro 168. 56 West
F I by sail and Fly Sillb at 12 set them again

87 Monday the 29th of Dec 1845 Civil Time 533 Days From Home
Begins with a good Breeze at West heading S S West and
Fine Weather In the course of the Forenoon the Wind ^{Repairs MY} Repairs
hauled West North West headed South West Employed ~~The~~ Old
at Repairing My Old Boat and Various other Sells Boat
about the Ship and rigging to numerous to mention
in this Days Work The Steward is about the same
as he has been for several Days last past The rest
of us are all as Well as usual Thanks be to God Lat by Obs 31. 06 South
At 10 PM the Wind hauled West by South Lon by Chro 170. 07 West
Tacked Ship headed N W by North At Midnight
the Wind hauled North West Tacked Ship headed
West South West with a very light Breeze Francis Hitchcock

Bark Elizabeth of Freetown John Gifford Master From eight
88 Tuesday the 30th of Dec 1845 Civil Time And 534 Days From Home
Begins with light Variable Winds and ~~Calms~~ Calms with now
and then a Shower of Rain In the Morning at 8 o'clock had a Repairing
light Breeze from N.W. West to W.N. West heading South West^{ly} Boat
close hauled under all Sail At 11 A.M. the Weather Cleared
At work on the old Boat The Steward remains about the
same as he has been lately The rest of us are all as Well as
usual Thanks be to God for His kindness unto us Lat by Obs 34 44 S
At 9 P.M. the Wind hauled North West a light Breeze Lat by Chron 171 05^W

89 Wednesday the 31st of Dec 1845 Civil Time 535
begins with a light Breeze at North West heading West South West
with all Sail set At 6 A.M. the Wind hauled North North West
Course West by South had some Rain At 10 the ^{Wind} North squared Boat
the Yards a little the Wind increasing At 11 A.M. a fresh Breeze Repairing
at North going at the rate of 7 Miles an hour to the Westward Boat
The Steward is much the same as he has been lately The rest of
us are all as Well as usual Thanks be to God Lat by Act 35 00 S
Repairing the Old Boat At 3 P.M. had a Squall which changed the Wind to North West took in 4 S by Killed
Sail and Fly Tilt Braced up the yards Continued A Pis
Squally with Rain At 6 P.M. had Thunder At 7 P.M.
nearly Calm Killed a Pig In the Evening Squally with
Rain

This is the last Day of the Year of our Lord and Saviour
Eighteen Hundred and Forty Five I can say with Truth
that God has been truly kind to me through the past Year
He has Preserved my Life and Health unto ^{me} and made my
Situation as Pleasant as it could be in the Circumstances
which I have been placed in Besides He has Bestowed
Innumerable Blessings upon me But I confess that
I am utterly unworthy of all His kindness that has been
bestowed upon me for I have been ungrateful and un-
faithful unto Him Oh May He have Mercy upon me
and forgive all my past sins and Transgressions and
cleanse me from all Iniquity and enable me to love
and serve Him more and better the remainder of my life
I ask these great Blessings for the sake of Jesus our Saviour
and give me a grateful Heart I humbly Beseech Thee O Lord

Whale Cruising Ground Towards Auckland on New Zealand
40 Days from Waahau And 536 Days from Sweet Home

Thursday the 1st of January 1846 Time civil
begins with Squally Weather with strong Breezes
from North West to West heading West Southerly under
Single Reefed Topsails Gill and Courses and sometimes
the Main T & Sail At 8 AM the Wind hauled to S West
by West Were Ship headed N W by West set the M Repairing
T & Sail Employed in Repairing my Old Boat My Old
The Steward remains much the same as he has Boat
been of late he is quite feeble and weak Through Started
the Kindness of God all the rest of us are as well a Barrel
as usual for which great Blessing I desire to of Pork
be Thankful unto Him At Noon the Wind hauled West
Packed Ship headed S S West Started a Barrel of Pork
of Pork
here
(Sun by Chron 174° 15' W)

As this Day is the Beginning of a New Year So I hope
that it may be the Beginning of a New Life in Myself.
I do sincerely hope and Pray that God in his Mercy will
Pardon and Forgive all that He has ^{seen} ~~amis~~ in me (and
I am sensible that there has been much yea very much
in me to condemn) and enable me to Love Him more
and Serve Him better than I ever have done in my past
Life I do feel that of all Men that I have the most reasons
to Love and serve Him for He has been very Kind indeed
towards me all the Days of my Life from the earliest
Period of My Infancy up to the present time And I bless
His Holy ^{name} that He has not left me in all or any of my
Trials or Difficulties in Times past I do Testify to all
that ever see or read this that God has been good to me
and that He has bestowed many great Blessings upon
me And I confess with Shame and Sorrow that I have
been utterly unworthy of them But I am fully Determined
that by the Grace of God that if He will Assist me that I will
Try to Serve Him more Faithfully than I ever have done
And try to devote myself entirely to his Will and Service
the Remainder of the Days allotted to here below. O Lord
condescend to accept of my poor Service and shed Abound ^{in my Heart} thy Love
and increase My Faith in thy Word and grant me thy Holy Spirit to
Guide me in the Path of Duty And Save me In Heaven to Praise Thee
Forever Amen

2
Bark Elizabeth of Freeborn Elihu Gifford Master from Right Whale
11 days from Weather (S D) And 37 Days from Sweet Home

Friday the 2nd of January 1846 Civil Time

Begins with light Winds and variable from North North West
Northerly to East and southerly to South ~~West and West~~
Course West At 10 AM the Wind ~~hauled West~~ increased
at 2 PM took in the T & G Sails Employed in Breacking
out a Coopering our Meat Finished at 4 PM The Steward
is about the same as yesterday The rest of us are all as
Well as usual Thanks be to God

At 8 PM a smart Breeze at S S West took in
the T & G Sails Painted the inside of my Boat
Bat by Obs 36-13 S
Don by Chron 122 02 W
En by Obs 176 09 W

Saturday the 3rd of Jan 1846 Civil Time 558

Begins with a Strong Breeze at S S West heading West At
10 AM set the M T & G Sail and Fly Sails Paint^{ing} the outside Opened
of my Boat In the Afternoon the Wind decreased to a Barrel
Moderat Breeze at 12 PM set the Fore T & G sail Pumped 1700 of Beer
Stokes the Ship was ^{Pumped} this Morning at 5 o'clock At 10 PM the Took out
Wind hauled West a light Breeze More Ship headed S S West The
the Stewards rather Fails The Cooks Foot is worse so that Flour
is laid up again The rest of us are all as Well as In Cask
usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing Bat by Obs 35-00 South
No 1
Sitting Fore Topsail Yard Don by Chron 179 15 West

75 Sunday the 4th of Jan 1846 Civil Time 559

Begins with Fine Weather the Wind at West and Slight
heading S S West under all Sail At 8 AM the Wind
increasing to a Fine Breeze by 10 AM The Steward is
sailing I think he grows weak very fast The Cook
is laid up with a sore Foot He scalded his Foot
about 4 Weeks since he has been on Duty once since
The remainder of us are all as Well as usual
Thanks be to God In the Afternoon at light Breeze
from West to North West In the Evening the Wind
hauled North and increased Course West South West
Ends with a Fresh Breeze all Sail set / Set by Obs 35-02

Don by Chron 179 15 West

En by Obs 174 30 West

My Brother Frederick if living is 35 years old to Day

94 Cruising Ground Towards Auckland on New Zealand
Monday the 5th of January 1846 Civil Time 540
Begins with a Strong Northerly Wind heading WSW
At 8 AM Squally the Wind hauled Westerly took in
F T & G sail and Fly Tible and put one Reef in the
Topsails and set the M T & G sail over the Reef at 9
took in the M T & G sail at 12 M set it again
The Wind veering from West to WSW West Fitting
a New Fore Topsail Yard The Steward is much
the same as he has been of late The Cooks Foot is
better all the rest of us are as Well as usual
Thanks be to God for the Blessing Sat by Obs 36° 02' South
In the Evening light Winds (Sun by thro 177° 30' East

95 Tuesday the 6th Jan 1846 Civil Time 541
Begins with a light Breeze at Scut and Westerly At 5 AM
and Fine Weather heading from West to West South We
West on a Wind with all sail set At Sunrise Saw The
Saw Land bearing South West and Westerly I Land on
suppose it to be Cape Colville on the East part New
of New Zealand at 7 AM the Wind hauled Zealand
South West At 10 AM saw two sails in shore At 10 AM
We found that what we called sails were something Saw 2 Ves.
else Saw Barriers Island at Noon The Wind veered at 8
from SSW West to West and increased At 5 PM took
in the Fore T & G sail at 6 took in the Main T & G
sail and Fly Tible and put two Reef in the
F Topsail and one in the M T sail At 10 PM
More Ship headed SSW East The nearest part
of Barriers Island At Sunset bore South West
by South 1/4 South by Compass Distant 15 Miles
The Steward Fails gradually he is very Weak
indeed The Cooks Foot is getting better The
remainder of us are all in usual Health
~~except Mr White~~ and through the Blessing
of God for which I Thank Him Sat at Noon 36° 15' South
Sun 176° 20' East

85
Bark Elizabeth of Freeport Willet Gifford Master
96 Wednesday the 7th of January 1846 Civil Time 542
begins with a strong breeze at South West At 1 AM Up
Hore Ship headed West by North At 4 AM Hore Ship Hore
headed S East At Daylight Captain Gifford had a light
sight but he soon recovered again At 8 AM saw 3 bbls
Barriers Island bearing S West by South distant 12
or 15 Miles At 4 AM made all sail the Wind decreased Run
Opened a Cask of Flour containing 3 bbls of Water
Draued some Rum for the first time to dissolve Lampen
Filled the Water Butt At Sunset nearly calm The South
Part of Barriers Island bearing West South West distant
15 Miles In the Evening light Airs and Calms The Steward
and Spainard are no better The rest of us are all as Well
as usual Thanks be to God Sat at Noon by bbls 55-55-5

97 Thursday the 8th of Jan 1846 Civil Time 543
begins with light Airs and Calms at 3 AM had a light
Breeze from the South Eastward Passed the South End of Barriers
Island Steering South Westerly In the Forenoon nearly calm
saw 1 small Vessels Bound in and one Bound out to Sea
Darned the inside of the Bark with Soap and Sand We are
trying to work up towards the Port of Auckland At 1 PM
had a fine Breeze from the Eastward Steered South West
and Westerly across the Grotto of the Thames At 8 PM
being nearly calm and the Tide setting against us
we let go the Starboard Anchor in 7 Fathoms of Water
Hurled the Topgallant Sails and Tails and hauled up
the courses and Clewed down the Topsails and hauled
up the Rigging smug and let them hang We are from
2 to 3 Miles from Auckland in a Passage about 14 Miles
wide between a small irregular Island and the Main
Coast the Horn Bears South South West distant about
2 Miles There is a ^{Tongue} ~~ridge~~ of Sand between us and the
Harbour The Harbour Master came on board at
Sunset We have had several Showers of gentle
rain through the Day The Steward and Spainard
are no better The rest of us are all as Well as
usual Thanks be to God

(47) 36

Bark Elizabeth of Freeport lying at Auckland N 5
98 Friday the 7th of January 1846 ^{Civil Time} 544 Days from Home
Begins with a light Breeze at South East and Easterly
At Daylight got under way and worked to windward
with 2 Boats ahead towing the Ship the Wind being
so light as to make it ~~necessary~~ necessary We arrived
off the Town at 7½ clock AM and Anchored in 5½
Fathoms Muddy Bottom the Town bearing South
1/3 of a Mile Distant We found one Whaling Bark
and several Merchantsmen and Coasters The
Whaleman belongs to Sidney At 9 AM Captain
Gifford went on Shore The Boat returned At 11 AM
sent the Steward on Shore to the Hospital the Boat
Returned with some Fresh Beef ^{Carrots} and Potatoes at 1 PM
At 2 PM sent a Boat on Shore it returned At 6 PM
with some Boards and Iron Unions Washed the
outside of the Bark and sent down the Fore Top
Sail Yard and took off the gear and put it on a
new one The Spinnaker is much the same as
he has been for some time past The rest of us
are all on Duty as well as usual Thanks be to God
At Night set an Anchor Watch two stood at a time
I shall keep the same Day as is kept here

99 Sunday the 10th of Jan 1846 Civil Time 545
99 Begins with light variable and Winds and calms
At 11½ AM had Thunder attended with Rain The
Starboard Watch are on Liberty Mr Allen and I
went on Shore to Netting At 3½ PM had a Breeze
from the Eastward I returned on Board at 3½ clock
The Spinnaker is about the same as usual for him
He has had a looseness in his bowels ever since
he came on board at Whahoo We are not doing any
Duty on Board to Day as it is the Sabbath with
the People here A part of Watch returned at
Sunset and the others stood all night
We hear that the Steward is very low indeed it is
thought that he is dying this After Noon

31
Bark Elizabeth of Traturn Lying at Auckland
100 Monday the 1st of January 1846 Civiltime 546
Begins with Fine Weather the Wind is fairable as to Force
or Direction Several belonging to the Starboard Watch which
was on liberty yesterday came off this Morning at about 5¹/₂
o'clock There is no liberty given to day Employed in break-
ing out and Fitting Cask for Fresh Water Sent on Shore
a Kapt consisting of about 30 Cask or about 135 Barrels
The Filled 13 Cask between 10th 16 & P.M. they hold 60 Barrels The
Water comes very slow but it appears to be very good
Water indeed William Allen Died between the hours
of 9 and 10 this Morning Aged about 26 Years He belonged
in the City of New York We Shiped him as Steward
at Mouree one of the Sandwich Islands We Shiped him
about the 2nd of September last He had a very hard
Cough at that time and it was soon evident that he
had a Consumption either seated or about seating
itself upon his Lungs Finally on the 16 of last Month
(Dec) in a violent Fit of Coughing he burst ^a Blood Vessel
He rais^{ed} about a Pint of Blood in the course of a few minutes
He got some considerable better so that he went to his Duty
for a few days but he did not continue at his Duty
long for he was taken a Bleeding again and he had to
give up his Duty again From the 20th of Dec he failed
gradually although he was more comfortable at times
but he grew weaker and weaker and when he
was carried on Shore last Saturday he was not able
to bear his weight upon his Feet He Lived about
45 hours after he was carried on Shore His Death
was very unexpected and sudden to us for we
thought that he would live several Weeks and
perhaps Months Commenced building the
Potatoes Pens Received one Boat load of Wood
At 8 P.M. Mr West and several of us went on Shore
We were to meet Mr West at 10¹/₂ which we all did do
He remained awaiting for Mr West until 11 o'clock
and 17 minutes but he did not come I then went
and got a place to sleep The rest walked about
a while ~~until~~ ^{Finally} and at 2 o'clock they came on Board
With the exception of three of us He came at 6 it is
Shiped a Steward He came on Duty

(49)

Bark Elizabeth of Freetown lying at Auckland N Z
Tuesday the 13th of January 1846 Civil Time 547
Begins with fine weather Filled 10 Cask with Water
and took 12 Cask on board At work on the Potatoe
Sens Received a Boat load of Wood also 1 Ton of Coal
At 11 A M 18 of us went on Shore to attend to the
Burial of the Steward we returned at 1 1/2 P M
There is no Liberty given to Day We are getting
ready for caulking the Ship We have made a Surge
Some of us are rather unwell at Present But I hope
that if it is the Lords will for us to soon get Well again
that we shall and feel Thankful to Him for all His Blessi
ngs unto us

Wednesday the 14th of Jan 1846 Civil Time 548
Begins with fine Weather We have got 2 Men belonging
to the Vessel ^{at work at} ~~Caulking~~ ^{Caulking} ~~their~~ names are Charles H Seice and
Thomas Briggs They are at work on the Starboard
Side they find it very open The Blacksmith is at
Work There is no Liberty given to Day The Men
are getting Dissatisfied and I am afraid that if
there is not Liberty given soon that it will be worse
for the success of the Voyage The last is one Watch
might do more work than has been done by
All Hands since we have been here in the same
length of time At 6 P M took off 19 Casks of Water
and hoisted it in In the Evening the Starboard
Watch have Liberty to go on Shore to spend the Evening
Broke out and stowed away between Decks Several
of us are rather unwell but I think that it is nothing
very serious and I hope that by Gods Blessings that we shall
soon be Well again O

Opened a barrel each of Beef and Pork about
this Date I neglected to put it down at the time

37
Bark Riggett Sying at Auckland New Zealand
Thursday the 15th of January 1846 Civil Time 549
Begins with Fine Weather At Work at Caulking and
doing other Jobs about the Ship Finished the Potatoes
Pens The Starboard Watch on Liberty There is several
of us have Colds and are quite unwell but not very Sick

Friday the 16th of Jan 1846 Civil Time 550
Begins with Fine Weather At work at Caulking finished
the Starboard side and commenced on the Starboard
Side Righted Ship The Starboard Watch are on Liberty
In the Afternoon and Evening had a little Rain
The Men all returned at the appointed time

Saturday the 17th of Jan 1846 Civil Time 551
Begins with Rainy Weather An English Sloop of War
came in at 6 AM The Starboard Watch are on
Liberty Each Watch have the Privilege of stopping
on Shore all Night There are several quite unwell
with Colds Mr West and myself are Sick The rest
(except Colds) are as well as usual Thanks be to God
It continued Rainy most all Day At 5 AM the Ship
of War ^{Alphinstone} ~~Epiphany~~ Belonging to the H E I Company
Arrived from the Bay of Islands Bringing the Governor
of New Zealand Came on Duty

Sunday the 18th of January 1846 Civil Time 552
Begins with a strong South West Wind and clear
Weather I and some others attended Meeting at
the Methodists Chapel The Starboard Watch are
on Liberty no Duty doing on board to day We
are about as well as yesterday Thanks be to God
The Watch on Liberty returned at Sunrise
Came on Duty

(51) 40

Bark Elizabeth of Freeport lying at Auckland N.S.
Monday the 19th of January 1846 Civil Time 553
Begins with Rain at Daylight the Weather cleared
A Strong South West Wind At Sunrise the on
Watch on Liberty yesterday returned All hands
Employed on board at caulking Painting
and Stowing away Water Between Decks I am
quite Sick with the Bowel Complaint All the
others are as Well as usual thanks be to God
At 5 P.M. an English Frigate Arrived from the
Bay of Islands also a Government Brig Arrived

Tuesday the 20th of Jan 1846 Civil Time 554
Begins with Fine Weather with a strong Westerly Wind
There has one English Sloop of War Arrived during
the last night At 5 A.M. an English Sloop of War
and at 7 A.M. an English Frigate Arrived all
from the Bay of Islands ^{last} At 7 A.M. the Sloop
Watch went on Shore upon Liberty until Sun
tomorrow Morning At 9 A.M. an English Government
Steamer Arrived from ^{Sidney} ~~Sydney~~ ^{last} At 1 P.M. the ^{American} ~~Whale~~ Ship Russel
Arrived 7 Months out with 200
Barrels of Oil none of it Sperm She belongs to ^{Dartmouth} ~~Mass.~~ ^{Mass.} Through the Blessings of an ever Kind
and Indulgent Providence my Health is much
better although I am very weak With the exception
two or three of us we are as well as usual Thanks
be to God for His great Kindness unto us
There is now in Port two Frigates three Sloops of
War and one Steamer and two store vessels
also two American Whalers and one English
Whaler besides several Merchantmen and lots of
Coasters from 2 to 60 Tons Burthen The Ship
Frolick an English Whaler of London is here

Barf Elizabeth of Breckon & Master at Auckland [13]

Wednesday the 21st of January 1846 Civil Time 555 Days Out
Begins with Fine Weather with a strong Westerly Wind
At 6 A.M. the Starboard Watch returned from Liberty
At 9 A.M. the Starboard Watch went on Liberty with
the Privilege to stay until tomorrow Morning Stowing
Water in the after Hold Between Decks and Sawing Fire
Wood Thomas Briggs & Samuel Bancroft are Sick and
unable to do any Duty Their Sicknes is caused no doubt
by Drinking to excess of the Poisonous Liquor which is
sold on Shore They have both had the Horrors to Day
My Health is mending slowly and the rest of us are
all as Well as usual Thanks be to God for His goodness
and Mercy unto us We Sold 12 (Provision) Barrels of Whale
Oil Containing 345½ Gallons It brought 40 Cents a Gallon
There is 5 per cent Import Duty levied upon Right Whale
Oil Deducting the Duty leaves the Price equal to 38
cents per Gallon I have been on Shore a part of the
day there is an unusual number of People on Shore
mostly composed of ~~the~~ Soldiers which were landed here
from the Shipping from the Bay of Islands It is a sad
sight to behold so many beings in Human Form
staggering about the Streets in a Beasterly State of
Extrication Hallowing Singing Cursing and Swearing
about the Town and many of them enter a grog
shop in close Freingship and come out Wrangling
and Fighting and Bruising each other Some get so
Stupidly Drunk that they are unable to get home
but are compelled to either get a Pilot or else come
to an Anchor and lay until they get Sober
I saw a great number of the Soldiers (that were
not on Duty) to day that were Drunk and noisy
enough How Thankful I ought to Feel to God
for His great Kindness to me in Preserving me
from the Slipery Path which goes down to Intemperance
and when I remember how near I was to the
Dreadful Gulph which Swallows up so many
that start fair in Life I am led to raise my heart
in Gratitude to God and Bless and Praise His holy Name
that He condescended to put under-nouth His Almighty

Barb Elizabeth of Freetown Elinu Gifford Master at Auckland 1846

Thursday the 22nd of Jan 1846 Civil Time 556
 Begins with a strong Westerly Wind and Clear Weather
 All the Watch (except Wm Cran & Patrick Collins) on
 Liberty came off at Sunrise The Wind still increased
 at Noon it ~~blows~~^{blows} violently At 9 A.M. the Starboard Watch
 (except Samuel Bancroft & Thomas Briggs) went on
 Liberty until tomorrow Morning at Sunrise Briggs
 & Bancroft are much better to Day Glad some Rain
 from 8 to 10 A.M. It Blows so heavy that we are not
 able to do much work on board to Day My health is
 improving slowly The rest of us are all as Well
 as usual Thanks be to God In the Afternoon the Wind
 Moderated A Boat went on Shore at 6 1/2 P.M. and returned
 at 7 with several of the Watch that is on Liberty to Day
 Don Thomas the Spainard has left us and gone
 on Shore

Friday the 23rd of Jan 1846 Civil Time 557
 Begins a strong Westerly Wind All hands Employed
 on Board in Painting and Filling Water and other
 Jobs about the Vessel I have been on Shore to Day
 Patrick Collins and Wm Cran came off We are
 all as Well as usual Thanks be to God

Saturday the 24th of Jan 1846 Civil Time 558
 Begins with a strong Westerly Wind All hands
 Employed in Filling and taking off Water and
 Stowing it below Sanded 12 (Pension) Barrels of
 Oil containing 345 1/2 gallons At Sunset sent
 on Shore 10 or 12 Water Cask and left them to be
 filled next Week We are all as Well as usual Thanks
 be to God I came on board at Noon to get some
 Cask for Water

Bark Elizabeth of Freetown At Auckland 13
Sunday the 25th of January 1846 Civil Time 559 Days On
Begins with a good Breeze at the Westward The Starboard
Watch had Liberty to go on Shore There is no Work
doing on board to Day We are all as Well as usual
Thanks be to God I wrote a Letter to my Parents
also to D J Barrows The Watch on Liberty all returned
There has been several Arrivals to Day

Monday the 26th of Jan 1846 Civil Time 560
Begins with a light Westerly Wind Employed in
Killing Water and Stowind Down Received a Boat
load of Wood At 2 P.M. the Bark Solomon Saltus
of Fall River Arrived She is 5½ Months out with
120 barrels of Oil 120 of it Sperm We are all as Well
as usual Thanks be to God Took on board 21 Casks of
Water

Tuesday the 27th of Jan 1846 Civil Time 561
Fine Weather with light Airs and very Warm Took in
some Potatoes and 12 bushels of Corn for Hogs also a
Boat load of Wood Stowed the remainder of the Water
Carried my Letters on Shore We are all as Well usual
Thanks be to God for his kindness unto us all thus
far on the Voyage All Hands on board except Captain
Gifford Bent the Fore Topsail

Wednesday the 28th of January 1846 Civil Time 562
Begins with Fine Weather with a light North Easterly Wind
At 6 A.M. a French Man of War came in and Anchored
off the Town and Fired a Salute of 19 Guns She was
answered from the Shore At 9 A.M. sent a Boat
up the Bay for Cyusters She returned at 4½ P.M.
with about Six barrels of Cyusters Sent on Shore
11 (Provision) barrels of Whale Oil containing 303
Gallons Got a lot of Slop Cloths from the Ship
Russel of Dartmouth or New Bedford All Hands
are kept to look at each other and do what little
work there is to do about the Ship We are all as Well
usual (except the Cook) Thanks be to God for His Kindness
Shipped Four Men

(55) 44

Bark Elizabeth of Freetown lying at Auckland (New Zealand)

Thursday the 29th of January 1846 Civil Time 562 Day
Begins with a Strong Westerly Wind and thick Weather
All Hands on Duty except the Cook Henry & Thompson
is missing We are getting ready for Sea The Boat is
going off and on to and from the Shore I went on
Shore in the Afternoon and remained all Night
At 6 P.M. it cleared off Pleasant and nearly Calm
We are all as Well as usual except the Cook
Thanks be to God Opened a Barrel of Beef and
one of Pork also

Friday the 30th of Jan 1846 Civil Time 563
Begins with Fine Weather the Wind Moderate at
South Westerly getting ready for Sea The Boat
going and returning from the Shore A Boat
went on Shore about 8½ clock in the Evening
Samuel Floyed went in her but did not return
~~in her~~ The Cook is quite unwell and has been
for several Days past He is is not very Sick but
unable to do his Duty The remainder of us
are all as Well as usual Thanks be to God
Took off 150 Cabbages and Some Turnips and Onions
It is now 20 Days since we Arrived here and
I have got tired of this place I have been on Shore
5 or 6 Days and 3 Nights I have seen a great
Deal of Intemperance on Shore I have seen
more Intemperance among this Crew at this Port
than I ever saw among all the Crews that I
have ever sailed with before I expected to see
some but I had no idea that I should see so much
There ~~has~~^{is} some that has been ducefully Corned
in this Port belonging to our Bark that I did
not think would do such a thing

here

Monday June 14th 1846

1

Tatonga Village on Ovalau one of the Feejee Islands
Through the blessing of an ever kind Providence
the time has arrived for us to bid Farewell to the
Feejee Islands after spending 85 tedious days and
Nights on them made tedious by poor health
and some extremely Warm Weather and an
abundance of Flies by Day and Mosquitoes by
Night and an anxiety to get away When I came
on Shore from the Ship Russell to Shok the Lark
belonging to the Bark Elizabeth it was with the
understanding that we should not have to
remain ^{here} more than 20 Days or 30 Days at the
farthest. My health ~~health~~ has been very
poor indeed the most of the time that I have been
here. I have been troubled with a looseness in my Bowels
and a severe Nervous Headache much of the time
When we first came in here it was Summer time
and the Weather was extremely Warm indeed it was
hot sometimes and I was so nervous that I could
not sleep but very little for I had to have a ~~Screen~~
Screen over and around my Bed to keep out the
Mosquitoes The Screen was made of Cotton Cloth
which made it warmer by keeping out the air
and if ^{it} was ever so hot if one went outside to get
cool the Mosquitoes would soon make ~~him~~ ^{him} glad
to get under the Screen again There has been
several of us sick at times with Bowel Complaints
and the Flies Captain Gifford and Mr Gordon have
each had a Disease in their Eyes called (by the Natives)
the Kacer It is attended by a dreadful Inflama-
tion about the Eyes and a very severe Pain There
is a constant discharge of foul Matter from the
Eyes In fact a person is nearly Blind for two or
three Weeks It is a dreadful Disease and ~~is~~ it is said
to be Infectious or catching That and the Bowel
Complaints and ^a Disease which is called se se
(by the Natives) which ^a Dreadful Swelling
in the Legs and ^a foul Sore called the Doh
which often requires three or four years

to cure are the most Diseases Prevalent Diseases at the Feejee Islands at least among the Natives. The Tobe is generally caused by the Flies getting upon any small sores or any place where the Skin gets of It is very common among children and they suffer a great ^{deal} when they have it for the Flies convey it to different parts of the Body and Limbs It is quite an Unhealthy Country for Foreigners There have two English Men Died since we have been living on shore but through the Kindness of God our Lives ~~are~~ are yet all spared unto us and we ^{are} all about although several of us are quite unwell but we have reason to be Thankful to God that it is so Well with us About a Month ~~before~~ or Six Weeks before we Arrived here on about the first of January 1846 there were ⁴ White Men that had lived here some time who went to one of the other Islands to trade ~~for~~ in a Boat and the Natives Murdred them all There has been ~~several~~ several White People Murdred by the Natives at this Group within a Year or ~~or~~ two The Natives are naturally a Blood Thirsty Treacherous set of People They seem to ~~have~~ have but a very little regard for Human Life and from what I can learn they are cruel Enemies and Dangerous Friends There are at present from 50 to 70 White Men living upon this Group of Canibal Islands The most of them are a Disapated set of Men or have been so for the Temperance Reform has reached these benighted Isles But I have not seen but 3 that have Reformed except the ~~Missionaries~~ There are 5 English Wesleyan Missionaries upon this Group Three of them live at Beaver a small Island situated 25 Miles from this place I have been over there and stoped a Week They ^{are} ~~are~~ remarkable Fine Men and an Honour to any Nation All the Foreigners

(3)

Tatonga Village in Ovalou one of the Feejee Islands June 14th 1846
Speak very highly of them indeed that I have seen so they
must be very good Men or they would by found fault
with by such^a set of Men as live about here They have
got a Printing Press in successful operation They found
a good Printer living here They have Translated a part
of the New Testament and were Printing it when I was
over there I had a very Pleasant and agreeable Visit there
I staid with the Printer He is an Englishman and his
Wife is a Native of Tahiti and they both did all that they
could^{to} make my Visit agreeable The only White Women
upon these Islands are the Wives of the Missionaries
It seemed something like old times to look upon a
White Woman after seeing none but black ones so long
But there is a certain Woman that I could name that
I would give more to see than I would to see all that
there is upon all the Feejee Islands for the more off
them the worse without they look better than (any of the
Natives) that I have^{seen} for they are a Disgusting sight They
go almost naked and use a large quantity of Lard or
Oil upon their Person The only Clothing that they usually
wear is a Mat (called a Leak) from 6 to 8 Inches wide
around their Middle The Young Women are frequently
brought into Town and sold or exchanged for a Musket
~~or a Knife~~ I have had two offered to me for a Musket
each since I have been here by their Chiefs but I told
them that I did not wish for them but one of them was
purchased by a Person that was Born and Brought
up in good Old Massachusetts and lives there when
he is at home and will no doubt carry his head
as high as any body and thrust himself into virtuous
Society There has been scenes transacted here by some
that I did not think ~~of~~ would be guilty of such things
It^{is} the custom here when a Foreigner makes up his mind
to settle ~~or~~ for him to go or send to a Chief and tell
him that he wants a Wife and the Chief if he has any
to dispose of or if there^{is} any in his town takes one
and sends her to him and takes a Musket in return
and if the Woman is dissatisfied and runs away

(which is often the case) the chief will send her back to him and expects a Wholes Tooth for his Trouble But if they run away again if they are caught they are often cooked and eat by her kindred so that a Woman has not much Liberty to boast of From what what I can learn their Islands (or rather their Masters and Owners) use them very bad indeed They beat and Whip them unmercifully at times for the least fault and often before they know the Language so as to understand each other and this is done by People (I wont disgrace human Nature by calling them Men) Born and Brought up in a Christian Land and even in our own Country and State When I know of Natives of New England that abuse their Women because there is no Law to Punish or they have no Friends to flee to for Protection it puts me out of all Patience with their Meanness and I have often told the Foreigners here that it is no Credit to a Man to beat a poor Friendless Woman because there is no Law to Protect them And I have even told them (when they have been making their boast in my presence of how many blows they struck them and how long they have borne the marks upon their Persons) that it was no mark of a Gentleman to beat them and if they were Men or had one Spark of honour about them that it would be the last subject that they would boast of Some of them do not like to hear my sentiments exposed so plainly upon their conduct but they do not often make their Boasts the second time in my presence Their good or ill opinion of me is a matter of perfect indifference to me for I look upon them with utter contempt There are some of the Foreigners that treat their Women with kindness and they seem to be comparatively happy although the Native Women do not like White Men They say that they have never ~~seen~~ seen a handsome White Man yet The Americans at the Seegees are bad Representatives of our Country and from what the Natives see of them they must acquire a Contempt for the Free and Independent United States of America

Turn over

(3)
Tatonga Village On Ovalau one of the Feejee Islands 1846
There ^{are} some of almost all Nations settled upon these Islands
and the half cast children are quite numerous.
Some of them retain the hair and Features of their Father
while others have Hot Wolly hair and Feejee Features
They have quite light Complexions or at least many
of them have There are a number of the Natives of
Tonguataboo They act as Missionarys and School
teachers to the half cast children who are all taught
the Feejee Language to ^{the} exclusion of the English Tongue
There is a place called Sore-lib upon another ^{Island} ~~one~~
of this group where ~~there are~~ between 30 and 40
White Men reside with their Families It is situated
about 40 Miles North West of Ovalau There is a School
kept there by a Native of Tonguataboo where all the
Oldest of the White Mens Children are Educated
in the Feejee Language They are Building and
Repairing three Vessels from 12 to 30 Tons each at
Sore lib The Oldest White Settler On Ovalau is
Mr David Whippy a Native of ^{who is now U.S. Consul here} Nantucket He was
Wrecked on this group about 21 years since and
has ^{made} these Islands his home ever since He has several
Children and his two oldest Daughters are Married
to White Men There is a School at Tatonga kept by a
Tonguaman for the White Mens Families Their
Women attend them with their Children The Natives
of Tonguataboo that live upon ^{the} Feejees are a very Different
Race of People from the Natives of the Feejees Their
Complexion is much lighter and they have Strait
Hair and some of the Men are large and have a
Noble look about them Some of the Girls are quite
well looking when compared to the Natives of these
Islands There is one Family that resides here they
are very kind People The Family consists of a Man
and his Wife The Man Teaches a School and Preaches
He has Morning and Evening Prayers and he has
Prayers in his Schools He appears to be a good Man
and a Christian He and his Wife are quite good
Singers They use the English Times and Feejee Words

(6)

There is said to be 156 Islands in this ^{group} and the most of them if not all are Inhabited ^{and} of them are quite extensive each of them are about 60 Miles in Circumference The Island of Ovalou (where we have resided) is about 25 or 30 Miles in Circumference There is a great number of Towns and Villages upon it and some of the Mountain Towns are hostile towards the Towns near the Shore The Mountains near us are from 800 to 1000 feet high Some of them are very abrupt and Broken in some places Some parts of them ^{are} nearly perpendicular at the sides and in some places the ascent is gradual Some parts of them are Rocky and Barren but the Valleys are very Rich and Productive The Village of Fatonga is ^{Situated} upon the East side of Ovalou in a Valley containing about 150 Acres of good Land The most of it is covered with Water in which they cultivate a Root called Taro it is used for Food There is a Plenty of Bread Fruit grows near the Village The Land at the North of the Village is covered by Coconut Trees The Island Produces Yams Bananas Plantains Apples Pine Apples Tees Lemons Coconuts Guavas and some kinds of Sits which are all Plenty each in their Season together with an abundance of Bread Fruit and Taro The Village of Fatonga contains about 30 Families of Natives and 5 or 6 White Men and their Families The People here are Slaves to the King of Amboi They have a chief subject to the King The Men (that is the lower class) have but very little Liberty to boast of but the Poor Women have still less if they have any at all There is a plenty of Trees growing in and around the Town and some of them attain a large size There is a Stream of very good Water close by the Town Their Houses are built by having a Frame fastened together with Vines the Posts are set into the ground They are covered with thatch and are tight and shed Rain very well They have no Windows but each house has three Door ways two on one side and one on the opposite side The Walls are about 5 1/2 feet high and the Door ways from 4 to 5 so a full grown Person has to stoop on entering a house Turnover

La tonga Village of Orakou one of the Feejee Islands 1846
 Their houses have very high and sharp Roofs but it is
 an advantage to them as they shed the Rain all the better
 for it They have no Floors but they cover the ground
 with dry Coconut Branches and spread Mats (of their
 make) over them and part of the house where they sleep
 is raised about above the rest by Dry Branches and that
 is covered with Mats in several thicknesses which
 makes a very good and comfortable bed They have no
 partitions in the house except a cloth screen around
 their bed They have no chimneys but all the smoke makes
 it escape in the best way it can but the most of it goes
 out through the Doorways A house costs here the same
 as a Woman viz a Musket They make no difference in
 the size for a house 30 or 40 feet long costs no more
 than one 10 or 15 feet long They use no Seats (except the
 Mats) or tables but always sit down upon the floor
 or rather upon their Mats) and when they eat they
 spread their Food upon a large green Leaf and lay spread
 them upon the Mats and go at it with their hands and eat it up
 without a Knife Fork or Spoon and smother their
 Mouths for more The People are inclined to gluttony
 when they get any rare or better than common which
 is not very often Their Food is principally Vegetables
 and Fruit It is very seldom that they get any Meats
 or Fowls to eat and when a White Man kills a Pig
 they stand by to take the entrails and throw them
 on the Fire for a short time and swallow them half
 raw with Salt or Vegetables They make a kind
 of Cloth ^{from} the bark of a small Tree which they call Saper
 They make Mats and Baskets and Catherin Ware for
 looking in and other uses in they display a consider-
 able Ingenuity There is a plenty of Fish about the
 Reefs and Harbour but they are too indolent to catch
 many of them The Women at low tides go on to the
 Reefs sometimes get some Shell Fish and catch
 some very small Fish with their Nets They also get
 some Shrimps The Men display some Ingenuity
 upon their War Clubs and Spears and Wooden Pillows

(8)

The Village of Tatonga is situated in Lat of $17^{\circ} 46'$ South and in the Longitude of $178^{\circ} 42'$ East While we were there 4 American Whalersmen visited it 3 of them Anchored and 1 lay off and on Their names were the Ship Kingston and Bark Belle of Fairhaven and the Ship Five Brothers and Bark Canton both of New Bedford Also the ~~a~~ Bark Catherine of Boston the Bark Seamus and Schooner Harriek both of Salem a trading for Beach Lemmer Also the Schooner Sir John Franklin of Auckland on New Zealand a trading for Coconut Oil The Natives of Tatonga have been very civil to us although like the rest of the Natives they are notorious Thieves in a small way They are extremely Poor and I suppose that the temptation is strong when they see anything of any value for I suppose that they do not often have such a chance as they have had since we have been here Their wants are few and easily supplied They ^{eat} ~~at~~ ^{the men} wear but very little Clothing only a narrow strip around their Middle and another around their head They make a curious appearance at a Distance their Bodies and Limbs are Black and their middles and heads covered with White Cloth Some of them wear Ornaments about their Necks and Ears such as Shells Beads and Teeth They often have a large shell or stick run through the lower part of their Ears and a great many of them of both Sexes have stretched their Ears until the hole is torn out I have ^{seen round} sticks of wood of two Inches or more in diameter thrust through their Ears and worn as Ornaments There is but little trouble to distinguish the Sexes for they show pretty plain how they are made But I think that their Customs and Habits are calculated to Destroy their Modesty and Delicacy if they even knew the meaning of these ^{words} ~~them~~ The Natives resemble the Negro ^{race} of Africa in their Features Colour and Hair Turn over

(9)
Futonga Village in Vainu one of the Feejee Islands 1846
although the natives resemble the Negro yet their
lips are not so thick neither is their nose so flat and
they are not quite so black. There are several Independent
clings and chiefs But the People here ~~do~~ seem
to feel a great deal of pride ^{in having} a large head of
hair They have a custom of coloring it of various
shades as Blue Brown and a kind of grisely Grey
Some of them will have the Front part of their hair
of one colour the Middle part another and the
Back part of a third ^{colour} ~~color~~ The Ladies that lead
the Fashions have theirs combed out as straight ^{as}
they can get it (which is not very straight) and
have it colored a light greyish brown I am told
that it takes a Feejee Lady from 4 to 6 hours to
get her hair dressed or combed in the first
style of Fashion The Virgins wear their hair cut
short upon the top part of their head but their
locks from their ears around in front are left
longer and colored Reddish They have two
Buildings in Futonga ^{called Boros} or Spirit house
where all Strangers from other places go and
remain until some of the natives come either
to bring them food or to invite ^{them} to their houses
Strangers generally lodge in the Boros
From what I have observed and heard I think the
Women rather inclined to Licentiousness but their
fear of the Men is so great that it generally prevents
them from practising it to any great extent for
a Woman's Infidelity to her Husband generally
costs her her life ^{and they often kill both of them} if detected I am informed that
the People here ~~have~~ make it a practice of putting
their Aged People ^{to death} when they become burdensome
to them They frequently bury them alive I think
this is a most cruel way to pay their Parents for
all their trouble ~~for~~ in raising them (I won't say
bringing them up) Among all their faults I
believe that they are not guilty of Intemperance in
Drink except the Chiefs and Nobility

65
The Village of Satonga is Situated upon the East side
of the Island of Ovalou (which is near the centre of the
Fiegee Group) In the ^{deg} ^{mi} ^{sec} Latitude of 17° 46' South
And Longitude of 178° 42' East

My Share 1/10 Amount 9 1/4 Dollars
per month 6 dols 6 cts 6 grs

Names of Officers and Crew which I have sailed with

Brig Charleston Packet of Fairhaven sailed May 16 1826

- | | | | |
|---|---------------------------------------|--|------------------------|
| 1 | Tabey Delano Master | 9 | Solomon Norton Seaman |
| 2 | Joseph Taber Jr 1 st Mate | 10 | Henry H Brunel Jr Hand |
| 3 | Frederick Spooner 2 ^d Mate | 11 | James Rider do |
| 4 | Asaph P Taber B Steerer | 12 | Wm P Delano do |
| 5 | James Shearman Jr Cooper | 13 | Wm Holmes Shipkeeper |
| 6 | Peter Butler Jr Seaman | 14 | Francis Hitch Steward |
| 7 | Edward Kussel do | 15 | George Updike Cook |
| 8 | Ebenezer Ellis Jr do | We returned Aug 27 th 1826 With | |

429 bbls of Sperm Oil at 75 cents Absent 15 ¹¹/₃₀ Months A/C
Warren Delano Agent Tonnage 144

Ship Abigail of New Bedford sailed May 28th 1829 Pacific

- | | | | |
|----|-------------------------------------|----------------------------------|----------------------|
| 1 | Benjamin Clark Master | 13 | Samuel Boyd Seaman |
| 2 | Isaac D Hledge 1 st Mate | 14 | Seth Leonard do |
| 3 | Alden Wilkey 2 ^d Mate | 15 | Ben Wilcox " |
| 4 | Wm H Reynard 3 ^d Mate | 16 | Andrew Robinson " |
| 5 | Geo F Gerrish Boat Steerer | 17 | David Sonagon " |
| 6 | Timothy Leary do | 18 | Jervis Titus Jr Hand |
| 7 | Francis Hitch Cooper | 19 | Lyman Titus " |
| 8 | Edward Blossom Carpenter | 20 | Tabey Howland " |
| 9 | Eliot Dale Blacksmith | 21 | Edward Smith " |
| 10 | Thomas J Southworth Shipkeeper | 22 | Andrew Springer " |
| 11 | John F Foster Seaman | 23 | Is L Peirce Steward |
| 12 | Jacob Armstrong Cook | The Following left on the Voyage | |

At Cape Verde Islands July 1829 St Jago Andrew Springer Jr Hand Sick

At Callao Passage Sept 1829 Eliot Dale Blacksmith Deserted

At Callao Sept 1829 Jacob Armstrong Cook Deserted

At Payta July 1830 Alden Wilkey 2^d Mate Sick

At Sea Ship Swift Samuel Boyd Exchanged July 1830

Men Shipped During the Voyage

At St Jago July 1829 Bill Clark a Portuguese Boy

At Callao Sept 1829 Green B Manchester Seaman

At Sea Ship Swift July 1830 John Crowel 2^d Mate

At Sea Ship Meridian Reuben Jones Cook Colored

Absent 24 ¹⁹/₃₀ Months

Returned June 16th 1831 With 2678 bbls of Sperm

Oil at 65 cents a gallon Benjamin Rodman

Agent Tonnage 309

My Share 1/10 Amount 10 1/4

per month 3 6 1/2 dols

Names On Board Ship Jasper of Fairhaven (Oceans
Sailed May 22^d 1834 Bound Into the Atlantic and Ind

- 1 Elisha Gifford of ~~H~~ B Atass Master of New Bedford Mass
- 2 Stephen Hathaway 1st Mate of New Bedford Mass
- 3 Pardon Gifford 2^d Mate of Fairhaven Mass
- 4 Charles Howard 3rd Mate of New York N.Y.
- 5 Felixa Hendrick 4th Mate of Fairhaven Mass
- 6 Francis Hitch Cooper of Fairhaven Mass
- 7 Charles Wilson Boutsteerer of Maryland Md
- 8 Joseph Black Boutsteerer of Barre Mass
- 9 Andrew N. C. F. Smith ditto of Copenhagen Denmark
- 10 William Linstead Boutsteerer of Boston Mass
- 11 John H. Fenson Carpenter of New York N.Y.
- 12 Edward Rogers Seaman of England
- 13 John B. Davenport O.S. of Fairhaven Mass
- 14 Wm. Slater O.S. of England
- 15 Richard Downing O.S. of Ireland
- 16 James Page O.S. of Vermont Vt
- 17 Joseph Antone O.S. of St. Jago Cape Verde Is
- 18 Evans Hathaway Green Island of Fall River Mass
- 19 David Masten Gr. Sla of Maine...
- 20 James Spooner Gr. Sla of Vermont
- 21 James Fitch Gr. Sla of Nova Scotia
- 22 Barlow Worthing Gr. Sla of Vermont
- 23 Sevak Bartlow Gr. Sla of New York
- 24 James Cook Gr. Sla of Connecticut
- 25 Aaron Kingsley Gr. Sla of New York
- 26 Nahum McIntosh Gr. Sla of Dover New Hampshire
- 27 John Edway 1st Steward of Prince
- 28 Joseph Silva 2^d Steward of Fayal
- 29 William Fenson Cook of Boston Mass

At Amsterdam } George Handy Major of Boston Mass
Indian Ocean }
At Amsterdam } Seth Fuller Lieutenant of Barnstable

Returned July 24 ~~1834~~ 1835 With
1838 barrels of Right Whale Oil at 36 cents a gal
and 339 barrels of Sperm Oil at 87½ cents a gallon
And 20595 lbs of Whale Bone at 25^{cts} a lb
Atkins Adams Agent Tonnage 359 Absent ^{Months} 14 ^{1/2}
My Share $\frac{1}{55}$ of Amount per Month 43 ²⁰/₁₀₀ Dollars
Whole Amount of My Voyage 608 Dollars & 31 Cts

Names On Board Ship America of New Bedford Mass
Sailed Oct 25th 1835 Bound Into The Indian Ocean To Procure

- 1 Elihu Gifford Master of New Bedford Mass
- 2 Pardon Gifford 1st Mate of Fairhaven Mass
- 3 Joseph Black 2nd Mate of Barre Mass
- 4 Charles G Gardner 3rd Mate of Nantucket Mass
- 5 Thomas Bartlett 4th Mate of VA
- 6 Francis Hitch Cooper of Fairhaven Mass
- 7 Leonard Gammons Bt Str of Fairhaven Mass
- 8 Ephraim Gifford Bt Str of Westport Mass
- 9 Marshal Gould Bt Str of Chatham Mass
- 10 Robert P. Bernard Bt Str of New Bedford Mass
- 11 Uriah Allen Carpenter of New Bedford Mass
- 12 John Collier Blacksmith of Salem Mass
- 13 John King Coopers Mate of Fiverton R. I.
- 14 Daniel F. Lock Seaman of New York N. Y.
- 15 Sylvester Gray Seaman of Fiverton R. I. Left at Timor Nov 18th
- 16 David Cockrane Seaman of Springfield Mass
- 17 Ruben Delano Seaman of Fairhaven Mass
- 18 Enoch Sturtephant Seaman of Fairhaven Mass
- 19 Ashabel Strong Green Island of Vergenes VA
- 20 Clement Baker Gr Island of CT
- 21 Edwin Tenney Gr Island of New Bedford Mass
- 22 Cyrus Roussiville Gr Island of Fairhaven Mass
- 23 Charles Westgate Gr Island of Little Compton R. I.
- 24 Ezra Pickens Gr Island of New Bedford Mass
- 25 Charles H. Peirce Gr Island of Freetown Mass
- 26 Charles E. Barker Gr Island of New Bedford Mass
- 27 Edward Williams Gr Island of London England
Deserted at Cape Town Passage to
- 28 Henry Sudg Seaman of England
- 29 Horace Tripp Boy of New Bedford Mass
- 30 Samuel Teacle Cook of Md or Pa
- 31 John Francis ~~Cook~~ ^{Steward} of St Nicolas Cape V. I.

Shipe At Timor Andrew Jackson of Company Timor
Shipe At Cape Town John Mitchell of N. Y.
Left at Cape Town 6 & 30

Returned April 19th 1838 With 2209 barrels of Whale Oil
At 29 cents per gal and 910^{lbs} of Sperm at 18 cts per gal and
lbs of Bone at 18 cts per lb Absent 29 ²⁵/₃₀ Months

J Howland & Co Agents My Share $\frac{1}{57}$ th Whole Amount 778 \$
per Month 25 ⁸⁰/₁₀₀ Dols Tongage 418 Francis Hitch

Names On Board South Carolina of New Bedford Mass
Sailed June 30th 1842 Bound Into The Indian & Pacific Oceans

- 1 Ansel N ~~Stewart~~^{Stuart} Master
- 2 John H. Stackpole 1st Mate
- 3 Charles E. Barker 2^d Mate
- 4 Wm. H. Hammond 3^d Mate
- 5 Francis Hitch Cooper & Shipkeeper
- 6 Henry A. Kott Boatsteerer
- 7 Thomas W. Williams Bt Str Shipped in Hyd Flow at Waucho ^{Sept 43}
- 8 David Randall Boatsteerer
- 9 John Tibets Carpenter Left at Fayal Sick ^{July 42}
- 10 Charles G. Green 2^d Carpenter
- 11 Lorenzo W. Wood Blacksmith
- 12 George Butts Seaman
- 13 Abner Potter Seaman
- 14 Henry Petty Seaman
- 15 Joseph King Seaman
- 16 Leonard W. Rider Green Hand
- 17 Richard Sears Gr Hld
- 18 Harison Benton Gr Hld
- 19 Ephraim Palmer Gr Hld
- 20 Edward Watkey Gr Hld
- 21 Charles Bryant Gr Hld
- 22 Wm Billings Gr Hld
- 23 Johna Trussell Gr Hand
- 24 Wm W. Gray Steward
- 25 John Tonsen Cook Left at Mouree Sick Apr 43

Shipped at Fayal ¹⁸⁴² Frank King

Shipped at Fayal ¹⁸⁴² Antone Kose

Shipped at Mouree ^{Apr 1843} Jack Love Left at Mouree Sept 1843

Went home from Waucho ^{Oct 1843} Julius Huntington

Went home from Waucho ^{Oct 1843} Basil S. Hall

Returned April 1st 1844 with

2550 bbls of Right Whale Oil at from 34 $\frac{1}{2}$ to 37 cents per gal and 43^{bbls} of Sperm at 55 cts per gal 23300 bbls of Bone at 30 cts per lb Absent 21 $\frac{5}{10}$ Months

Barton Ricketson Agent Forage 306

My share $\frac{1}{50}$ of Amount 641 Dollars per Month 204 $\frac{1}{2}$ Dol

Francis Hitch

Names On Board Bark Elizabeth Of Freetown Massachusetts
Sailed July 15th 1844 Bound Into The Indian and Pacific Oceans

- 1 Elihu Gifford Master went in Brig Elizabeth June 14th 1844
- 2 Stephen Devil Peire 1st Mate Discharged Sept 1845 At Mouree
- 2 3 Gideon Fordon 2^d Mate in Brig Elizabeth June 14th 1844
- 3 4 Alfred White 3^d Mate Shipped in the Russell March 1844
- 5 John Kenney 4th Mate Discharged Sept 1845 At Mouree
- 6 Francis Hitch Cooper & Shipkeeper Brig Elizabeth June 14th 1844
- 6 7 John Petersen Boatsteerer Went in the Russell Mar 1844
- 8 Thomas Hough Boatsteerer Discharged Sept 1845 At Mouree
- 9 George Armstrong Bt Str Discharged Sept 1845 At Mouree
- 5 10 Charles H Peire Boatsteerer Brig Elizabeth June 14th 1844
- 11 ^{Thomas} John Williams 1st Carpenter Discharged Sept 1845 At Mouree
- 9 12 Hiram Hillman 2^d Carpenter went to Auckland June 1844
- 13 Wm Neal 1st Blacksmith Discharged Sept 1845 At Mouree
- 14 Charles Turner 2^d Blacksmith Deserted March 1845 At Tahiti
- 15 Thomas Ferrel 2^d Cooper Deserted March 1845 At Tahiti
- 16 Jesse Carrol Seaman Deserted April 1845 At Mouree
- 17 James Rees Seaman Let Sick March 1845 At Tahiti
- 10 18 George Hammet Seaman Bark Catherine Boston April 1844
- 19 Henry Sharply Green Hand Discharged Sept 1845 At Mouree
- 20 John Prentis Ordinary Seaman Disc Sept 1845 At Mouree
- 21 John Fullerton Green Hand Deserted March 1845 At Tahiti
- Signed 22 Manuel D Silva Green Hand Went in the Russell
(Fogel)
- 23 Charles Sweeney Green Hand Disc Sept 1845 At Mouree
- Signed 24 Antonio Lewis Green Hand Died April 12th 1845 on the Line
(Fogel)
- 25 John Wines Green Hand Disc Sept 1845 At Mouree
- 12 26 Eludthan B Hattaway Gn Hd Brig Elizabeth June 14th 1844
- 13 27 Thomas Peire Green Hand Brig Elizabeth June 14th 1844
- 28 John O'Brien Green Hand Discharged Sept 1845 At Mouree
- 14 29 James Newhall Cabin Boy Went in the Russell
- 30 Stephen Rodenick Steward Sept Sick Oct 1845 At Wahoo
- 31 Geo W Brown Cook Discharged Sept 1845 At Mouree

Shipped at Tahiti March 1845 Wm Cran, Saml Bancroft, John Hunter

Shipped at Mouree Apr 1845 James Williams Wm Beacher Saml Proffit

Discharged At Mouree Sept 1845 John Hunter James Williams and
Wm Beeshere and Samuel Proffit ran away

Shipped at Mouree Sept 1845 Nathan West 1st Mate Albert A Delittle 4th

Mate John West John Ball Boat Strs Thomas Briggs John Smith Saml

Floyd Patrick Collins Henry J Thompson **Fuller Crew on**
The Next Page

Names Of Men On Board Bark Elizabeth of Freeport
 That Joined her In Foreign Ports on her Second Whale Voyage

August 5th At Fayal Manuel D Silva Green Hand a Portuguese
 1845 25th At St Vincent Antone Lewis Green Hand Died April 12 1845

March 29th At Tahiti John Hunter Seaman Discharged At Mowee Sept 1845
 At Tahiti Wm Cran Coimang Seaman 22 Brig Elizabeth June 1st 1846
 At Tahiti Samuel Bancroft Seaman 29 Brig Elizabeth June 1st 1846

May 1845 Samuel Croffit Ody Seaman ~~Deserted~~ At Mowee Sept 1845
 At Mowee James Williams Ody Seaman Discharged At Mowee Sept 1845
 Wm Beacher Ody Seaman Discharged At Mowee Sept 1845

At Mowee Nathan W West 1st Mate Brig Elizabeth June 1st 1846 Wrote
 Sept 1845 Albert A Solittle 4th Mate Ship Kingston of F H May 2nd 1846
 40 John West Boatsteerer 1 Brig Elizabeth June 1st 1846
 41 8 John Ball Boatsteerer 8 Went in the Russell March 1846
 42 15 John Smith Seaman Went in the Russell March 1846
 43 16 John Mitchel Seaman Brig Elizabeth June 1st 1846
 44 17 Thomas Brigs Seaman Went in the Russell March 1846
 45 Wm Allen Steward Died at Auckland Jan 12 1846

46 18 Patrick Collins Seaman Went in the Russell March 1846
 47 19 John Mathews Cook Went in the Russell March 1846

At Waikoo Henry J Thompson Seaman Deserted Jan 29 1846 At Auckland
 Oct 1845 Samuel Floyd Seaman Deserted Jan 30 1846 At Auckland
 50 Don Thomas a Spinard Seaman Discharged Jan 25 At Auckland 1846
 51 20 Jack Khanacker Green Hand Brig Elizabeth June 1st 1846
 52 21 John Dean Khanacker Green Hand Bark Catherine Boston April 1846

At Auckland James Wright 1st Steward 24 Brig Elizabeth June 1st 1846
 Jan 29th 1846 Henry S Strong 2nd Steward 25 Went in the Russell
 55 Thomas Houdon Seaman 26 Went in the Russell
 56 Charles Gretney Ody Sm 27 Went in the Russell
 57 Joseph Bennett Seaman 28 Brig Elizabeth June 1st 1846
 58 Michael Sullivan Gr Hand 29 Went in the Russell
 59 John Remington Seaman Sept on Ovalow June 1846
 Feb 3rd John Starks Seaman 30 Sept on Ovalow June 1846

At 1. A M Feb 16th 1846 the Bark lying at anchor off
 the Village of Satonga upon Ovalow one of the Feejee Islands
 We found her to be on Fire in the Lower Hold forward
 We ran her on shore and sank her She was 19 1/2 Months
 out with 1070 Barrels of Whale Oil and 1000 lbs of Bone
 The Bone had been Shipped Home at Waikoo in October last 1845

United States Commr. Agency,
Laruka Ovalow Feepee Island

I the undersigned U.S. Commr. Agency of the
Feepee Islands and U.S. Consul New Zealand
herby Certify that owing to the Log book of the
Bk "Elizabeth" having been misplaced the said
Vessel's Protest, was made from the following
Journal -

Given Under my hand and the
Seal of my Office Onboard the Sch. "Warrior"
at Laruka, Ovalow Feepee Isl. this day
of April A.D. 1846
John B. Williams U.S. Commr. Agency
and Consul

A Journal of a Whaling Voyage On the
Bark Elizabeth of Greentown. Elihu Gifford Master
Commencing at the Port of Auckland (in New Zealand)
January the 31st 1846 Civil Time Kept by Francis Hitchcock

Saturday the 31st of January 1846 Civil Time 564

Begins with Fine Weather with a good Breeze at the
South Westward At 8 AM Mr West and Elnathan
P Hathaaway had some Words Mr West told H to
shut up his mouth or else he (Mr W) would put
him (H) in the Rigging and Flog him H (H) said
his Flogging was made to use and that he (H) would
use his whenever he (H) saw fit Mr West then
kicked him (H) twice and asked him if he (H) would
shut up but he (H) answered no Finally Mr West
Struck (H) several times in his Face with his Fists
They Clinched each other and hugged each other
as if they were in earnest They pulled each others
Hair Mr West told H to let go and he (H) said
let go me and I will let go of you Hathaaway
said that he had not struck him (Mr West) and he did
not mean to Mr West got his Face scratched some
and H got his Bruised and scratched some Mr West
put H in Irons When Mr West told H that he ~~would~~
would Flog him he told Mr West that he could do it
(that is Flog him) whenever he (Mr W) pleased H told
Mr West that he (H) had not done anything to deserve such
treatment At 10 AM Captain Gifford came on Board
(Mr Williams the U S Consul and Servant) came with
him to take Passage with us to the Feejee Islands
At 11 AM got underway with a Fine Wind at S S West
Samuel Bloyed Deserted last Night Since we came in
to Port one has Died we Discharged one two have Deserted
which leave 25 all told We have got 7 namely Jas Wright John
Henry S Strong 2nd Steward Thomas Houdon Charles Gretney
Joseph Benet Michael Sullivan and John Remington Seamen
Our whole number now is 32 which is none to many
to work to advantage At 3 1/2 PM came to an Anchor ^{at Waiaea Roads}
in 8 Fathoms 1/2 Mile from the Shore at the Settlement
of one Capt. Hall It is situated upon a small Island
about 25 or 30 Miles to the ~~North~~ Eastward of Auckland
Furled the Sails all as well as usual Thank God Francis Hitchcock

Bark Elizabeth of ~~Auckland~~
Bark Elizabeth of Treetown Elihu Gifford Master
65 Sunday the 1st of February 1846 Civil Time
Begins with Fine Weather the Wind South Westerly
and strong Lying at Anchor off Capt Halls
Residence in a snug Harbour formed by a
number of Islands At 8 A.M. the Starboard
Watch had the Privilege to go on Shore and remain
one half of the Day The Ship Russel of Dartmouth
is here Also an English Frigate They both came
here yesterday from Auckland At 2½ P.M. the Watch
on Shore returned and all the ^{other} Watch went on Shore
that wanted to At Sunset all returned except
the First and Second Mates and John Ball they went
on board the Ship Russel and stoyed all Night
At 9 P.M. let go the second Anchor it blowing
very strong in gusts The Cook is about the same
The rest of us are as Well as usual Thanks be to God

566 Monday the 2nd of Feb 1846 Civil Time
Fine Weather with a moderate Breeze at S Westerly
At 6 A.M. the Second Mate and John Ball came
on board and at 9 A.M. sent two Boats
on Shore at 10 Mr West the First Mate returned
Hove up the Starboard Anchor At 11 A.M.
let Elzathan & Hathaaway go out of Town
getting ready to take on board the spare Spars
as the Boats have gone after them One of the
Boats returned at Noon and went on Shore again
at 2 P.M. to get the Spars There has been several
of the Natives on board to Day At Sunset the Boats
returned without any Spars as they were not
ready The Cook is better and all the rest
of us are as Well as usual Thanks be to God
We got 3 or 4 barrels of Mussels and some
Oysters

From Auckland Towards the Feejee Islands

567 Tuesday the 3rd of February 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a Strong S West Wind and Clear Weather
 At 5 AM sent one Boat on Shore and at 8 AM sent
 another to get the Spars They returned at Noon
 with one Large and several small Spars At 1
 P.M. hove short and sent a Boat on Shore to get some
 things belonging to a Man Named John Starks who is
 a going to Ship with us He makes our number up
 33 all told At 12 single Reefed the Topsails and hove
 up the Anchor and stood out of the Harbour under
 the Jibb We took up the Boat after we had got one
 mile from the Harbour We set the Topsails Single
 Reefed and Courses and M 3 & 4 Sail and stood to the
 North Eastward towards the East End of Barriers
 Island which we passed about 5 P.M. The Ship
 Russel came out soon after us At 6 P.M. Blowing
 heavy took in the Main Sail and M 3 & 4 Sail
 Clewed down the Topsails hauled up Foresail
 and took in the Jibb and set F 3 M 8 Sail At
 7 P.M. Close Reefed the Topsails and set them At 7
 it being more Moderate set the Fore Sail Wind
 South West and Strong Course North North East
 We find that we are too much by the Head took
 4 Cask of Water from the Fore hold and put it aft
 to trim Ship We are all as Well as usual Thank God

568 Wednesday the 4th of Feb 1846 Civil Time
 Strong Breyes at S West Course N.E. East At 5 AM
 more Moderate turned the Reefs out of the M Topsail
 and set M 3 & 4 Sail At 6 turned two Reefs out of
 the Fore Topsail At 9 AM spoke the Ship Russel
 She keeps up with us with Double Reefed Topsails
 and Fore sail At 5 P.M. more Moderate turned the
 Reef out of the Fore Topsail and set the Jibb Spoke
 the Ship Russel At 7 set the F 3 & 4 Sail Course North
 We Pumped 1096 Strokes this Morning and 950 the
 Evening Total 2046 Strokes in 24 hours We are all
 as Well as usual Thank God (Set by Obs 34,59
 (Soll by Chro 178,048

Bark Elizabeth of Freeport Elihu Gifford Master
569 Thursday the 5th of February 1846 Civil Time
Begins with Moderate S Westerly Wind and Fine
Weather Standing to the Northward under easy sail
Took in the old Boat and put out the Starboard Boat Employed
in getting the Boats ready for Whaling and doing
various other jobs about the Ship At Noon Spoke the
Ship Russel Captain Soule came on Board of us
and spent the Afternoon Killed a hog We are all as
well as usual Thanks be to God Fat by Obs 32, 58 S
Pumped over 2000 Strokes Gon by Chr 178 30 E

570 Friday the 6th of Feb 1846 Civil Time 3 Days Out
Begins with a light South Westerly Wind Steering
North by compass Employed in Repairing an Old
Topmast and Ripping up an Old sail At 1 1/2 P.M. Spoke
the Ship Russel Captain Soule came on board of
our Bark and remained until 9 P.M. We are working
to the Northward slowly Pumped about 1000 Strokes
to Day We are all as well as usual parts Fat by Obs 30 50 S
Thanks be to God Middle and Sater, Gon by Chr 178 29 E
the Weather and Winds much the same as the Beginning

571 Saturday the 7th of Feb 1846 Civil Time # 4
Begins with a very light Westerly Wind and
Fine Weather Steering North with all sail set about
5 A.M. the Wind hauled South South East a Fine Breeze
Employed in Ripping up and Repairing Old Sails
Middle part much the same as First part We are all as
well as usual Thanks be to God Fat by Obs 29, 36 South
At 7 P.M. Spoke the ship Russel Gon by Chr 178 26 East
It is a most Beautiful Evening The Moon is about one half
her full size There are a great many more Bright
Stars in the Southern Hemisphere than there is in
the Northern The Sea is almost as smooth as a small
Pond and take it as it is it is Delightful to walk the Deck
and think of Home and Dear Friends which we left behind
The present scene is well calculated to raise our
Hearts in Gratitude to Him who made the Stars
and Moon and Sea and who sustains us in His hands
that we might serve Him more and serve Him better in future

From New Zealand Towards The Feejee Islands
 572 Sunday the 8th of February 1846 Civil Time 6
 Begins with a Moderate Breeze at South East and Fine
 Weather Steering North with all Sail set the Ship Russel in
 our company In the cours of the Day the Wind carried ~~East~~
 Easterly as far as E S East and increased to a Fresh Breeze
 At 7 P.M. altered our Course to North by West Pumped about
 1000 Strokes we are all as Well as usual (Set by Obs 21, 23)
 Thanks be to God Had some light Squalls (Sun by Chro 179, 06 E)
 of Rain

573 Monday the 9th of Feb 1846 Civil Time 8 6
 Begins with Strong Trades from South East and
 Easterly Steering North by West and N W West with
 all Sail set Employed in trimming Ship by taking
 Wood from the Fore Hold and putting it in the Run
 At half past 12 P.M. Spoke the Ship Russel Captain
 Soule came on Board at 1 P.M. We Killed a Dog
 and found his Liver Diseased and threw him
 over board At 8 P.M. Captain Soule returned to his
 Ship It is a Beautiful Evening Through the Kind
 Providence of God we are all in usual Health Blessed
 be His holy Name for all this (Set by Obs 24, 39 South
 Kindness towards us We find that (Sun by Chro 179, 25 East
 the Bark leaks in both sunber^{ports}

574 Tuesday the 10th of Feb 1846 Civil Time 7 8
 Begins with strong Trades from South East and
 East only Steering North by West Employed in Repairing
 an Old Toprail Killed a small Pig In the Afternoon
 Killed a Dog At 6 P.M. spoke the Ship Russel We are
 all as Well as usual Thanks be to God (Set by Obs 24, 50 South
 Pumped about 1200 Strokes (Sun by Chro 179, 00 East)

We are in hopes that we have Discovered the principal
 Leak In looking about in the Lower Hold yesterday
 to see if we could find where the Vessel leaked We
 found that both of the Lumber Port Foreward Leaked
 quite bad

Revised

6
Bark Elizabeth of Freeport Off the Feejee Islands
575 Wednesday the 11th of Feb 1846 Civil Time 8th Day
Begins with Strong Trades from South East to East
Steering from North by West to North by East with all
sail set Employed in Repairing an Old Foresail and
in cleaning the Muskets At 10 A.M. the Russell Passed on
a head of us and at 6 P.M. she was about 10 Miles ahead
of us We saw the Land a quarter before 6 P.M. Bearing
North North East Distant between 20 and 25 Miles The
~~Land~~ ^{the} which we saw first is a small Island considerably
elevated It is the most Eastern Island of the Feejee Group
At 7 P.M. spoke the Ship Russell Captain Soule came
on board and stoped a few Minutes Wore off Shore
Made short tacks through the Night We are all as Well
as usual Thanks be to God We find that (Sat by Obs 19, 035
the Leak increases We have Pumped (Per by Chron 178, 45 E
from 2500 to 3000 Strokes to Day Bent the Cables and got the
Anchors off the Bow.

576 Thursday the 12th of Feb 1846 Civil Time 9 Days from ^{Arr}
Begins with Strong Trades from East a little Southerly
Lying off and on making short tacks At 4 A.M. kept off
for the Port of ^{Satouja} ~~Satouja~~ on the Island of Overlow (Feejees
Islands) At 11 A.M. saw a small Sloop inside the Reef
sent a Boat in and took a Pilot out of the Sloop and
brought him on board We filled away at 1 1/2 P.M. and
stood in through the Weather Passage between the
Reefs into the Harbour of ^{Satouja} ~~Satouja~~ on the Island of
Overlow near the Center of the Feejee Islands The
Ship Russell followed close behind us and Anchored
under our Stern We Anchored in 15 Fathoms
The ~~Reef~~ ^{Harbour} from South East Northerly to West
North West is formed by a Coral Reef with but
very little Water upon it In the Evening Fine
Weather with a light Breeze at E S East We are
all as Well as usual Thanks be to God

Setonga 88

Bark Elizabeth of Freetown lying in the Port Saguba
577 Friday the 13th of February 1846 Civil Time

Begins with Fine Weather a Moderate Wind at E S East
At 5 A M sent a Raft of Water Cask on Shore Set go the
Starboard Anchor and Paid out all the Chain to lighten
the Bows after Breakfast Hoisted the Water out of the Fore
Hold and rolled it aft which raised the Bows from
18 to 24 Inches At 9 A M sent a Boat and Crew on
Shore and Filled the Water Casks There has been a
considerable number of Natives on board with
Fruit and Shells for Sale We cut the Sheathing off
the Starboard Bow to get at the Sunken Port We found
the lower part of the Port and the Flood ends very open
indeed and it is no wonder that the Bark Seaks
We are all as Well as usual Thanks be to God

578 Saturday the 14th of Feb 1846 Civil Time

A good Breeze from the Eastward At 8 A M took up a Raft
of Water 17 Cask Hoisted it in and rolled it Aft to bring the
Head out of Water At 11 A M sent the Consul's Cart and Shore
on Shore put a Spring on the Cable and brought the Stern
to the Wind In the Afternoon took Work from the Fore Hold
and put it aft Started Water from the Fore Hold and filled
the Bottom Find the Flood ends to be open down nearly to
the Waters edge Took up the Coper and Sheathing by the
Stem on the Starboard side In the Night a little Rain
Traded some with the Natives for Fruit We are all as
Well as usual Thanks be to God Sent a small Boat
to some of the other Islands to trade for Yams and
Potatoes

579 Sunday the 15th of Feb Civil Time

A Strong Trade Wind at East Southerly One Watch
on Shore on Liberty There is no Work doing on Board
There has been a few Natives on Board to Day We are
all as Well as usual Thanks be to God for such
great Blessings We are riding by a Spring
Stern to the Wind

Bark Elizabeth of Freetown lying in the Harbour of ^{Seton} Salabika
At Overlow Island One of the Feejee Group 1846

580 Monday the 16th of February 1846 Civil Time
Begins with fine Weather with a light Breeze at
East southerly the Bark riding by a Spring nearly Stern
to windward At one half past 12 o'clock Mid Night the
Anchor watch being relieved (Samuel Bancroft) went
below to turn in He thought that he smelled Smoke
in the Forecastle He went into the Cabin and got a light
When he came Forward with a light and found the Fore
hold full of Smoke He called all hands Fore and Aft
We threw water into the Fore hatchway We found one of
the lower hatches off After throwing water for 10 or 15 Minutes
We got a Boat hook and hauled off the other lower hatch
(the Smoke being so thick for any person to go below in the
Fore hold) and found the Fire proceeded from beneath the
Fore hatchway in the lower hold As soon as we discovered
the Fire we hailed the Ship Russel Capt. Scoble came on
board together with his Officers and most of his Crew
and rendered us every assistance that lay in their
power At 1 A.M. we found that the Fire and Smoke
increased and commenced taking everything out of
the Cabin and sending them on board of the Russel
in her Boats Mr Williams the U.S. Consul got all his
things out of the Bark about 1 A.M. At 1 1/4 A.M. we put on
the Fore hatches and shut up every thing Forward
to smother the Fire and let go the Spring and lured
2 Auger holes on the Starboard Bow Commenced
heaving in on both Chains to unshackle them we
tried to cut them off but did not succeed ^{cut with one} ~~At 1 1/2 A.M.~~
^{cut Chain} and got off the spare Boats and threw over
~~board~~ ^{board} whatever would float Set all sail on the Fore
Mast and Jib and Fly Jib and at 1 3/4 A.M. Slipped the
other Chain got all out of the Cabin except the Medicine
chest and Furniture and Dishes The Pilot came off we
ran in shore set the Mizzen At 2 A.M. grounded
Forward on the Reef but the Stern was in ~~the~~ ^{the} ~~water~~
cut up the Main Spence to put over the hatches
and kept it wet to keep out the Air At work stripping

the Bark of sails and running Riging and all movables
about the Vessel Bored two arger holes on the Starboard
side under the after part of the Main Chains At 2 1/2
cut a hole on the Starboard side between the ^{Main} Fore and
Mizen Chains about 4 inches wide and 16 inches long
shifted the water on Deck to the Starboard side to keep
Ship At 3 AM began to settle by the Stern made an
attempt to get the Chests out of the Forecastle got
out three but the smoke was so thick we could not
get out any more At 4 AM had everything that
was movable of Deck the most of the Sumben and
empty Cask and Spears drifted on Shore and were
taken care of by the Natives under their Chief and
the Pilot At 5 AM the Deck aft was level with the
water and at 6 AM the Bark was nearly full of
water except forward where she lay on the Keel
We all went on board of the Russel to eat a part
of us at a time The Fire ^{was} out before 5 1/2 AM At 1 AM
sent a Boat to the Island of Ambow to bring the Ship
A part of the Officers and Crew remained on board
with the ^{"U.S. Commercial agents"} ^{"by request of Capt Gifford"} to keep of the Natives At 6 AM put
^{"J.B.W."} John Remington in Irons on suspicion of having
set Fire to the Bark from some threats that it ^{is} said
he has made It is very evident that some person
or Persons unknown to us set the Bark on Fire for
the Cook was in the hold where the Fire originated at
2 PM yesterday without a light and he says that
there was no Fire there then In the course of the day
soon got out all the Chests and Clothing from
the Forecastle Took John Remington on board of the
Ship ~~Russel~~ Russel and delivered him to the United
^{"U.S. Commercial agents"} States ~~Captain~~ At 8 PM Williams Carried several loaded Shells
^{"J.B.W."} on board and kept Guard The Cook and second Steward remained on
board and Cooked for the Men The Officers eat on board of the Russel
In the Afternoon started a part of the Fresh Water on Deck and carried
a Stream Anchor off Shore All hands are Employed that belonged to
the Bark (by Captain Gifford) except John Starks John Smith and
Joseph Bennet They went on Shore in the ^{Afternoon at 3 o'clock} ~~Evening~~ and did not
come on board throry the day nor night In the ~~Morning~~
turn over to 10

(1310) The U.S. Commercial Agents' Certificate

At 8 P.M. called a Survey consisting of Captain John M. Soule of the Ship Russell also the Carpenter ^{or} ~~of~~ ^{Semuel Roberts} and Mr David Whippy ^{the Carpenter} They came on board attended by the United States Consul (Mr John B Williams) and Captain Gifford Master of said Bark Elizabeth The Survey have not had sufficient time to make their Report At 10 P.M. the Boat returned from Amboi with ^a favorable ~~report~~ ^{answer} from the King He is on his way to this place got the Anchors cut and at 11 P.M. we tried to leave her off it being high Tide but we could not succeed ^{the Anchors coming home} set the Watch All belonging to the Bark are Employed by Captain Gifford also two or three Men ~~are~~ are Employed that live on Shore Middle and Sutter parts the Wind and Weather remain as at the beginning We are all as well as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing Capt Gifford has hired the Schooner Sir John Franklin to Protect the Bark from the Natives

Harbour of ^{Tatonga} ~~Tatonga~~ at Overlow Island (Feejee Islands)

On board the Ship Russell Capt Dartmouth

Wednesday the 18th of Feb 1846 Civil Time

Begins with Fine Weather the Wind East Southerly and light The Bark Elizabeth of Greetown remains nearly full of Water but they take Provisions from the this Ship and cook them on board of the Elizabeth and the most of the crew eat there but some of them with the Captain Officers and myself Eat on board of this Ship (the Russell) Captain Gifford the Steward and myself have been on board of this Ship (the Russell) for several days past The Officers and crew stand Guard Day and Night all hands Days and Watch and Watch Nights one Watch on duty at a time At noon Mr Hunt (A Wesleyan Missionary) arrived from the Island & called beaver one of this group at the Distance of 25 Miles from this place We ~~employed~~ ^{requested} him to go and see the King at Amboi the Day before Yesterday A part of the Men had Liberty to go on Shore The remaind are employed getting the Spars and Standing Rigging on Shore Brought some of the Chests and Clothing on board of the Russell In the Afternoon hooked on to one of the cables A part of the Officers came on board of the Russell and hove up her Anchor and hauled her over the cable and let go the Anchor again

Remarks continued from the 11th Page

Wednesday the 18th of Feb 1846 Civil Time

We worked and hove on the rope that led to the cable until 6 P.M. the rope parted and we gave it up until another day. Middle and Satter-prants the Wind very light the Weather is extremely warm At 8 P.M. set the watch on board the Elizabeth the Starboard watch on guard first At 11 P.M. (the Sloop that we got to go after Yams last Saturday) returned with a cargo of Yams and Oranges Thomas Briggs is quite unwell The rest of us are as well as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing George Hammet and Jack so called two Henackers left last Evening and went on Shore All the others remain on Duty except John Kemington who is in Irons and delivered up to the U. States Consul Mr S.B. Williams The Survey Report that it is impossible to make the Bark Sea worthy with the means to be obtained at this place

Thursday the 19th of Feb 1846 Civil Time

begins with very warm Weather the Wind Westerly and

very light One Watch are Employed this Forenoon to take some of the mining ^{Rigging} from the Russell and taking it on Shore also other things that were put on board of the Russell on the Morning of the 16th The Starboard Watch are on Liberty this Forenoon It has been nearly calm and extremely warm this Forenoon about ^{noon} had a light Breeze between East and North East At Noon the Starboard Watch came on Duty and the Starboard Watch had Liberty to go where they please until 7 P.M. Thomas Briggs is about as usual this Morning Got the Medicine Chest out of the Cabin but found that the salt Water had got into it and damaged a part of the Medicines Captain Gifford went on shore to see to taking care of the things ~~are~~ that have been landed from the Bark He remained all the Afternoon on Shore Sent the Medicine Chest on shore Mr Hurst returned home The King has not come yet In the Evening very Pleasant Set the Watch on board of the Bark as usual We are all as well as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing John Dean left the Bark and went on Shore this Evening

Friday the 26th of Feb 1846 Civil Time

Begins with extremely warm and clear Weather and about a calm Employed on board the Bark in taking down the Try Works and in saving what can be got at In the Afternoon cut a place through the Deck over the Sail Room and got out the spare Sails and Rigging We find everything has turned black that is below decks The Russell hooked the Haulover which we used as a Spring It was fast to the Starboard cable They ~~put it in~~ and saved it They got the end of the cable in to their Windless The Starboard Chain was across the other chain so that it came up to the Bow They went on board of the Bark and got a coil of large Rope and put on to the Chain and put a Buooy upon the other end of the Rope At 4 P.M. had a very Light Breeze from the Northward A Messenger arrived from Amboyna with Orders from the King for the Natives to build as many Houses as we want I went on board of the Bark for the first time since the Morning of the Fire The Water is nearly level with the upper Deck There is a considerable Oil upon the Water At 5 P.M. I attended Captain Gifford on Shore He went for the purpose of selecting suitable Locations for the Houses to be Built upon In the Evening had a little Air from the Northward Set the Watch on board of the Bark The Weather is what may be called hot Thomas Howden is quite unwell caused by being exposed to the heat and the Night Air The remainder of us are all about as well as can reasonably be expected when all the Circumstances are considered Thanks be to God for His kindness unto ~~us~~ us The Natives are not so troublesome as they have been although many of them come on board to gratify their Curiosity but they are quite civil since one of the Principal Chiefs came here from Amboyna two or three days since We expect the King in a day or two from Amboyna

Port of Saluka Feejee Islands Off Futonga Village

Saturday the 21st of Feb 1846 Civil Time

Begins with very Warm but Clear Weather with

a light Air from the South Eastward Getting ready to
Reck out the New Shroffs and whatever we can come
at between Tecks At 8 $\frac{1}{2}$ AM the King of Ambo Arrived
He came on board of the Russell He was Saluted with
Four guns by Captain Scoble on board the Russell

At 9 $\frac{1}{2}$ AM the ~~King~~ King Captain Gifford and the Consul
went on board of the ~~Russell~~ ~~the~~ ~~Russell~~ the Sir John
Franklin They were received ¹³¹⁰ with a Salute of Seven

guns on board the Schooner When the the King left
the Russell they fired two guns Got out 68 Shroffs

and a lot of empty Cask and got them on Shore together
with other things as Fry Pots some Iron Hoops the Sails

and Riggings that ~~were~~ were taken from the Sail Room
yesterday and lay alongside of the vessel all night There

is now two to three hundred Natives at work upon the
houses for our use The King appears to be well disposed

towards us and so do the Chiefs and most of the Natives
Charles Peirce and Thomas Briggs are caulking the ~~Russell~~ ¹³¹⁰

Schooner Thomas Henderson is quite unwell The rest of us
are as well as usual in so hot Weather Thanks be to God

for His Kindness unto us The Men that work in the hold
have to be in the Water up to their Necks In the Afternoon

Had a fine Breeze at South East and rather Cooler Weather
I went on shore this Afternoon and took a look of My future

Place of Residence It does not look much like home although
^{the} Natives appear quite civil more Especially the Females

They have Wolly hair and their Features are so much
like that is is impossible to distinguish one sex from

the other from a sight at their Faces but below the
head they show pretty plain how they are made for

they go almost naked both Male and Female

Tatonga
 Port of ~~Tatonga~~ Frege Islands
 Sunday the 22nd of Feb 1846 Civil Time

Begins with a strong Trade^{at 8 E}, attended with Squalls of Rain. The King came on board of the Keesellat, it being the Sabbath we are not doing much on board of the Bark except to keep a Watch on board consisting of two Persons at Night at a time. The Natives appear to be very civil as yet. The Natives are at work on the Houses between Sherrers. The Weather is rather cooler to Day. The Officers and Men are taking some of their Chests Beds and clothes on Shore middle and latter parts. Strong Gale with Squalls & We are all as Well as usual. Thanks be to God for the Blessing. Captain Gifford has remained on Shore through the Day to take care of the Cargo.

Monday the 23rd of Feb 1846 Civil Time

Begins with a strong Gale from the South Eastward and Squalls with Rain. It is so stormy that we are not at work on board of the Bark this Morning. A part of the Men are employed in saving whatever floated up from below. In the Afternoon we had a very full Tide. The Bark started from where she lay and swung around and drifted about twice or three times her length to the Northward and grounded on the out side of the inner Reef. When the tide fell she heeled of Shore middle and latter parts a Gale at South East. We are all as Well as usual (except the Cook) Thanks be to God for the Blessing.

The Natives are very troublesome by being on the Shore and as fast as the Cask come ashore they knock out the Bunges whilst in the Water which is a very great Damage to many Articles that are spoilt by Salt Water. We have got out a small part of ^{the} Provisions but some of it is spoiled.

16
Harbour of ^{Tatonga} Labrida Feege Islands
Tuesday the 2th of Feb 1846 Civil Time

Begins with a Strong East South East Wind and Cloudy Weather The Bark lays on the edge of the Reef heeled off Shore We are getting out some of the small things from her At 12 Noon Captain Gifford came to the conclusion that it is no use to send any of the Provisions or Cargo on Shore as the Natives stand ready to knock out the Bungs before they get fairly on Shore and the get Salt water gets into them which spoils the most of them so he sent orders on board of the Bark to stop all Work for the present until there is a prospect of saving whatever goes on Shore In the Afternoon the Wind increased to a gale with Squalls of Rain Left one Man (with his own consent) on board the Bark through the Night to keep Possession of the Wreck The Natives have taken as many of the cask as they pleased and carried them out of our sight into the Woods Latter part a gale at E S E with Rain We are all as Well as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing Sold the Old Boat to Mr Walker for Five Dollars Mr Williams the Consul went on Shore with a part of his things He returned at 5 PM

Wednesday the 3th of Feb 1846 Civil Time
begins with a light Breeze at South E S E and Fine Weather Brought a second hand Mainsail from the Shore and a Cask of Staps and two tubs of Linc from the Bark on board of the Ship Russell The Chiefs appear to ^{have} lost their command over the Natives as they take everything from us that they ^{think} proper The King and Chiefs appear Friendly towards us but I think sometimes that it is all a Sham to blind us and I have no doubt but what they ~~are~~ ^{will} most all combined together and divide the Spoil with the common People The Natives are very Numerous about the Bark and Shores The most of them are Armed and refuse to give up the things that they have taken Employed in getting off whatever we can use and putting it on board of the Russell got a Cask with two New

th the 25 of Feb 1846 Civil Time Continued

Topogallantsails from the Bark and put them on board of the Ship Russell The Men are getting their Chests Bads and Cloths from the Shore and taking them to the Russell The Natives seem to be Determined to take or Destroy everything that lays in their Power They have even cut the thimbles out of the Sails that we used as Awnings They have thrown all the New Iron Hoops that they could get hold of Over Board They even went into the Water between Decks to get them In the Afternoon Light Breezes with frequent Showers When it was Manifest that ^{the} Natives were determined to take or destroy all that they could Captain Gifford gave Captain Soule permission to save whatever he could find about the Bark so he sent his Boats and picked ^{up} some ~~some~~ Small things but the Natives seemed loth to let them take anything at all and even stole some of the things from their Boats before they got away from the Bark At 6 P.M. the Tide being high we ran a Line from the Russell to the Bark and hauled her off and Anchored her with the Kedge Anchor ^{and} with a cutting Fall for a cable Got a cutting Fall from the Bark and made one End fast to the Russell and the other to the Bark and let her lay astern of the Russell through the Night so as to keep Possession of her We are all as Well as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing It continued Raining the most part of the Night with a Fresh Breeze from South East and Easterly

~~Mr Williams the Coxswain went on Shore to try to make some arrangements with the Natives but he could not succeed and soon returned and brought all his from the shore~~

I

The above incorrect J.Bul

Ship Russell of Dartmouth at ^{Tatouga} ~~Talaboa~~ Feejee Islands
 Thursday the 26th of Feb 1846 Civil Time
 begins with a strong Trade Wind from South East
 and easterly and thick Weather attended with Squalls
 of Rain The Bark riding by a cutting Pull attached to the
 Russell Full of Water We have hauled the Bark off from
 the Shore to keep the Natives from Destroying what little
 there is left on board The Natives broke open the House
~~at night~~ ^{at night} where we had put our ^{digging} ~~and~~ ^{and} stole
 the most or all of it Sent a boat on Shore but the
 Natives would not let the Men Land but threw Stones
 at them and Drive them off ~~from the Shore~~ ^{again} At 2 P.M.
 after taking all things into Consideration it being
 impossible to save the Oil in the present state of affairs
 by landing it Captain Gifford came to the conclusion
 to sell all that can be saved to Captain John M. Soule
 Master of the Ship Russell of Dartmouth for one
 Dollar per each Barrel of 31½ Gallons There is no
 Person here at present that would buy the Oil at any
 Price So thus ends our Voyage in the Bark Elizabeth
 of Freetown and it amounts to a considerable sum
 out of Pocket to each and all At 8 A.M. gave up the Schooner
 Sir John Franklin as we have no further need of her
 Protection as there is little left to Protect The Thing
 and all the Natives took their booty and started off
 to Anibou this Morning at least as many of them
 as belonged there The Natives that remain here
 appear to be very civil We are all as well as usual
 Thanks be to God for the blessing Middle and latter
 Parts Squally with Rain In the ^{Evening} Wind Increased

Tatonga 95 19

Ship Russell of Dartmouth at ^{Latoka} Frege Islands
Friday the 27th of ^{Feb} ~~March~~ 1846 Civil Time

Begins with Moderat Trade Winds from the Eastward
with Rain At 8 A.M. Cleared off fine We are all on board
off of the Russell and make her our home The Bark is
lying astern of the Russell At 12 M. Raining the Wind N.E.
At 11 P.M. the Wind hauled North in a Squall latter part
Raining The most of the Officers and Crew of the Bark are
at work with Russells Company This is the 27th Anniversary
of Brother Ebnegers Birth Day

Saturday the 28th of Feb 1846 Civil Time

Begins with a light Northerly Wind with Rain At 6
A.M. the Weather Cleared off Fine hauled the Bark along side of
Russell on the Starboard side Both Vessels heading the same
way We lashed a cutting Block to the Barks Main Mast head
and another to the Russells Scupper and reeve a Bill and
hove upon it by the Russells Windlass but we soon found
that we could not heave the Bark down by that purchase
We then took a New Flansiver and made a Barfuckle of it
by making one end fast ^{to} the Main and the other to the reeve
Mast and hauling the light under the bottom and
lashing the lower Blocks to it and using the Russells
Cutting purchase and Windlass We then hove away and
rolled her down (that is the Bark) upon her Starboard side
She came rather hard at first but as soon as she had
heeled abot half way down she rolled on to her Beam
ends herself We found the Coper and Sheathing broken
in several places but could not see as the Planks were
broken as far as we could see her bottom on the Starboard
side After lying on her side about 20 or 30 Minutes
she righted of her own accord We stoped the two Ayer
holes in the Starboard side which were made on the
Night of the Fire At 2 P.M. Winded the Bark around her
head the other way and shifted the Flansiver on to the other
side and lashed down and hove until 4 P.M. but could
get her down much as ~~much~~ ^{the most} of the Weight was upon
the Starboard side We shifted over whatever heavy articles
that we could ^{get} At sunset dropped the Bark astern of the
Russell and gave it up for the day Middle and latter parts
Fine Weather all as well as usual Thanks be to God

20th ^{Tatouya Civil Time} Ship Russell at Labeke Feejee Islands Sunday the 1st of March 1846

Begins with a light Northerly Wind and Pleasant Weather there is not any work being done on board of the Bark as it the Sabbath The Bark is riding by two cutting Falls made fast to the Stern of each vessel so that the Bark is Stern to the Wind In the Afternoon had a fresh Breeze from the Northward latter part Fine In the Evening had some Distant Thunder We have Lightning every Evening from the Eastward There is two or three of our crew that are unwell with a looseness in their Bowels The rest of us are as well as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing

Monday the 2^d of March 1846 Civil Time

Begins with a light Breeze from North North West and Fine Weather At 5 A.M. hauled the Bark alongside of the Russell and lashed down to her with ^{two} Tackels and ^{two} one Fall to the Barks and the other to the Russells Windlass and hove on both but did not make much progress as she hove down so hard We hoisted several Cask full of Water up and made them fast to the Rigging above the Rails on board of the Bark and filled others on the Starboard side to help to heel her We hove away again and the lashings parted and she righted again nearly right up We lashed on again and hove away and the Sluissver parted when she nearly Righted again We then took 30 Fathoms of a Chain Cable and put around the Bark in the place of the Sluissver and lashed on and hauled taut We then took one of the Chain Cable and put on the lower side of the Bark and hove away until she heeled so much that we could not use the Barks Windlass We then hove on the other Fall but it soon parted and she Righted as far as the Fall on board of the let her We then rove a new Fall and took them both to the Russells Windlass and made all fast and got our Dinners After Dinner we hove upon her and betwix 2 and 3 P.M. we got her on her Beam ends We found this side much the same as the other the Copen and Sheathing broken in several places but could not discover as the Plank were broken where we saw her Bottom the Water being over the most part of it

Monday the 2nd of March Continued Civil Time

We covered the two places that were cut to sink her on the Night of the Fire with Boat Boards and Canvas We then lighted her and got all the heavy Articles of the Deck We hooked several Coils of new Rigging and Spun yarn from between Decks and put it on board of the Russell We got the Deck clear at about 5 P.M. We then commenced trailing at all the Hatchways We got Supper between 6 and 7 P.M. and divided all hands into two Watches The Barks Starbuck and Russells Starboard Watches stood together they took the first Watch at work At 7 P.M. they had lowered the Water from 1 to 1 1/2 feet at 10 P.M. they had settled the Water from 2 to 2 1/2 feet After 11 P.M. they did not gain on the Water.

At 8 or 9 A.M. the Wind increased to a Fresh Breeze at N.W. and continued until late in the Afternoon It then died away to a light Breeze We are all as Comfortable as well as we were yesterday Thanks be to God for the Blessing I gave in my deposition to Mr J B Williams the U.S. Commercial Agent in refference to John Remington who was Accused by Capt E Gifford of setting Fire to the Bark Elizabeth of Pictown on the Night of the 15th of Feb. 1846

Tuesday the 3rd of March 1846 Civil Time

Begins with a strong Breeze at N.W. West and Fine Weather At Daylight we found that they had not gained any upon the Water in the Bark for it was full as high as it was last Evening at 10 They kept at work until nearly 7 A.M. and gave it up for a bad job and dropped her astern of the Russell and made her fast to the Russell Middle and latter parts Fine Weather ^{with a strong Breeze} We are as well as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing At 6 P.M. the Wind Moderated we ran a line in Shore near the town or Settlement of Tatumga and hauled the Bark in Broadside on to the Shore and heeled her off In the Evening nearly Calm John

Remington was discharged from Confinement there not appearing sufficient Evidence against him to send him home for Trial in the view of Mr J B Williams the U.S. Commercial Agent

22 ^{off Batonga}
Ship Russell Lying ~~at Batonga~~ Feegee Islands

Wednesday the 4th of March 1846 Civil Time

Begins with calm Saltry Weather In the Forenoon
at work on board of the Bark getting ready to haul
her to another place At 9 AM had a light Air from
the South Eastward At 11 AM the Tide being up we
hailed her (the Bark) in to a better place on the Shore
In the Afternoon at low Tide we opened two of the
Deadlights and let off the Water as low as it would
run we then Caulked them as tight as we could
At 7 PM the most of the Officers and Crews of both
Vessels went on board of the Bark and commenced
Baling at each hatchway and ^{tried} to get her higher
up on the Shore They kept at work until 12 Midnight
but could not gain any on the Water At being high Tide
they hauled her up as far as they could get her head
on Shore Latter part nearly calm We are all as Well
as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing Mr Williams
has offered a Reward of 100 Dollars for the Conviction of the Person or
Persons who set fire to the Bark Elizabeth of ^{Free} Town MS 268 A

Thursday the 5th of March 1846 Civil Time

Begins with calm Warm Weather At 1 AM the
Men all returned to the Russell from the Bark At
6 AM sent a Boat to the Bark it being low Tide to see
if the Bow was high enough out of Water to Caulk
the open part of ^{the} Flood ends and Summer Port but
^{found} them under Water At 12 M the Tide being up hove
the Bark as high up as we could At 5 PM sent
a Boat in to Caulk the Flood ends but they did not
finish At 6 PM the Boat returned Middle and
Latter parts Light Breezes and Warm We are all
as well as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing

Friday the 6th of March Civil Time 99
Ship Russell at ^{Tatonga} ~~Tatonga~~ Feejee Islands 1846

Begins with a light Northerly Wind and Fine Weather At 5 A.M. sent a Boat to the Bank to finish caulking At 9 A.M. commenced Baling with all hands except a few and soon they had reduced the Water about one foot In the Afternoon at work at Baling had some Rain the ^{Wind} hauled South East At 7 P.M. divided the two Crews and Officers into two Watches one Watch Baling at a time At 7 P.M. they had reduced the Water about 2 1/2 feet In the Evening Fine Weather Several of the Men complain of Violent pain in their Eyes caused by the Bilge Water otherwise we are as Well as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing

Commence here

Saturday the 7th of March 1846 Civil Time Begins with light Air from South Eastward and Fine Weather At 1 A.M. the Watch on duty was relieved by the other Watch At 4 A.M. finding that the Water gained upon them so they gave up and returned to the Russell In the Forenoon one Watch below and the other are employed in making preparations to remove the Bark to another place In the Afternoon one Watch below the other are getting ready to remove the the Bark At 4 P.M. had a smart shower of Rain The Men that have complained of a pain in their Eyes are getting better The rest of us are all as Well as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing

Sunday the 8th of March 1846 Civil Time

Begins with a light Easterly Wind and Fine Weather There is nothing doing to day the Men have Liberty to go on Shore as there is nothing to do The Bark lies the same as yesterday We are as Well as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing

R. N.
Ship Russell Lying at Orulow Feegee Islands
Monday the 9th of March 1846 Civil Time
begins with a light Easterly Wind and Fine
Weather In the Forenoon getting ready to haul the Bark
to another place At 2 P.M. it being nearly ^{high} ~~low~~
Tide most all hands went on board to try to remove
the Bark to a better place They got a purchase on
the head of the Main Mast and hove her down some
in Shore Paid off the most of the Officers and Crew
of the Bark Elizabeth of Freetown ^{For their Sea Cover} in Clothing that
was saved from the Bark We are all as Well as
usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing
In the Evening Fine Weather A further Reward of ¹⁵⁰ ~~250~~ \$
is offered by Mr. Williams for the Conviction of the Person who set fire to the Bark
Elizabeth of Freetown Mass U.S.A. on the 15th of March 1846

~~Tuesday the 10th of March 1846 Civil Time
begins with a light Easterly Wind and Fine
Weather At 3 $\frac{1}{2}$ A.M. all hands went on Shore ^{the Tide being up} and
heeled the Bark in Shore At 6 $\frac{1}{2}$ A.M. they returned
to the Russell At 7 $\frac{1}{2}$ A.M. The Boats went on board
of the Bark attended by Captains Gifford Soule and
Cheever Captain Gifford sent for Mr. Williams
the U.S. Commercial Agent to consult him upon
the Propriety of calling another Survey upon the
Bark Elizabeth of Freetown now lying ashore
Mr. Williams advised Captain Gifford to call a
Survey Captain Gifford accordingly requested
Captain John M. Soule Master of the Ship Russell of
Dartmouth Mr. David Whippy a Carpenter and
Captain Cheever Master of the Schooner
of Salem to compose the Survey They Accepted
and Decided that it was advisable to break
up the Lower Deck At 10 A.M. commenced breaking
up the Lower Deck Foreward of the Main Hatch
on the Starboard side as that side was out of Water
the Bark lying upon her Starboard side At 4 P.M.
the Tide being on the Flood had to give up Work on
the Lower Deck~~

The Remarks of the 10th of March 1846 are Written in the next Page

Ship Russell lying off Orulow Geegec Islands

Tuesday the 10th of March 1846 Civil Time
begins with a light Easterly Wind and fine Weather
At 3 1/2 A.M. all hands went on Shore the Tide being
up and heeled the Bark in Shore At 6 1/2 A.M. the Boat
returned to the Russell At 7 1/2 A.M. the Boats went to
the Bark again Captains Gifford Soule and Cheever
went in them Capt Gifford sent for Mr Williams
the U.S. Commercial Agent to consult him upon
the Propriety of calling another Survey upon the Bark
Elizabeth of Freetown Mr Williams Advised Capt
Gifford to call a Survey Capt Gifford accordingly
requested Mr Williams to appoint the Persons that
are to compose the Survey and he (Mr Williams) Appointed
Capt Cheever Master of the Schooner

Warwick of Salem Capt John M. Soule Master
of the Ship Russell of Dartmouth and Mr David

Whippy a Carpenter They Decided that it was Advise-
able to break up the Lower Deck At 10 A.M. commen-
sed breaking up the Lower Deck Between the Fore
and Main Hatchways on the Starboard side the
other side being under Water At 1 P.M. the Tide had
risen so much that they could not work any longer
between Decks At 2 1/2 P.M. a part of the Officers
and Men went on board of the Bark, to get whatever
oil that might float up Between Decks We did
not get any oil from the Bark to day At 10 P.M.
An Officer with a Boats crew went on board
of the Bark to work at breaking up the Lower Deck
it being nearly low Tide they remained until
after Midnight Elnathan P. Hathaway is quite
unwell he appears to be Poisoned The rest of us are
all as well as usual Thanks be to God for the
Blessing In the Evening a fine little Breeze
from the Eastward and Pleasant Weather

Ship Russell off Oculow Beegee Islands

Wednesday the 1st of March 1846 Civil Time

Begins with a light Easterly Wind and Fair Weather

At half past 12 AM the Boat and Crew returned from their work on board of the Bark as the Tide had risen to high for them to work between Dicks At 7 AM the Officers and Crew (except a few) of the Bark went on board of her to get out Oil At 10 AM they brought a Raft of 9 large and 5 small Cask to the Russell and returned again to the Bark At 12 1/2 M they brought the second Raft of 17 Cask to the Russell and assisted them to hoist it on board We got Dinner and at 2 PM they went back to the Bark again to work and at 5 1/2 PM they brought the Third Raft of 20 Cask alongside of the Russell They have brought to the Russell to Day 46 Cask of Oil containing fr^m 100 to 285 Gallons each and 5 Cask containing from 125 to 28 Gallons each in all I should Judge about 230 Barrels of Oil I am at Work on board of the Russell a Coopering as they are Stowing Down the Oil The Weather has been very Fine throughout the Day and Evening E & H is rather better The rest of us are as Well as usual Thanks be to God for the blessing

Thursday the 1st of March Civil Time 1846

Begins with a Fine Breeze at E & East and Fair Weather At 7 AM

the Officers and Crew belonging to the Bark went on board of the Bark to work except a few that are at work on board of the Russell at Stowing down the Oil that came from the Bark yesterday They got out 20 Cask and Rafted them in the Forenoon At 7 PM they brought off a Raft of 20 Cask containing about 100 Barrels of Oil In the Evening a fine little Breeze from East South East and rather Cooler Weather than usual for this place I am at work at Coopering Cask for Stowing Oil on board of the Russell They finished Stowing Down in the Main hatchway at Noon They have ~~24~~ ²⁴ ~~24~~ ²⁴ Stowed down 212 ²⁴/_{37 1/2} Barrels ^{of Oil} in the Main hold that came from the Bark Elizabeth of Freeborn In the Afternoon Broke out the Fore hold on the Starboard side We are all as Well as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing Francis Hitch

Ship Russell off Oualou Feejee Islands

Friday the 13th of March 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a Moderate Trade from South East and Fine
Weather At 8 AM a Boats crew went to the Bark to work at
getting up and Rafting Oil They got out 32 Cask and
Rafted a part of them At 10 AM another Boat went to
help them and took a Raft of empty^{er} Cask from the
Russell and towed them on Shore At 11 AM They
started with a Raft of 15 Cask sent another Boat to
help them tow them off to the Ship They got them off
and hoisted in at Noon After Dinner the Barks Crew
went on board of her to work except a few of us that
are at work on board of the Russell We are all as Well
as usual thanks be to God

Saturday the 14th of March 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a Moderate South East Wind and Fine
Weather We got out 17 Cask of Oil from the Bark
and got it on board of Russell at 1 PM A part of
the Men belonging to the Bark are taking her Sail
Craft Rigging &c from the Russell and carrying
them on Shore Capt Gifford and several others
have taken their things on Shore and have taken
up their Residence on Shore We are all as Well as
usual Thanks be to God

Sunday the 15th of March 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a Fine Breze at South East and Fair Weather
There is no work doing on board to Day We are all as
Well as usual thanks be to God

Monday the 16th of March 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a South East Wind and Fair Weather At
11 AM brought 20 Cask of Oil from the Bark and at
7 1/2 PM brought another Raft of 16 Cask of Oil from
the Bark to the Russell They got out Some Meat &
Flour We are all as Well as usual Thank God

Tuesday the 17th of March Civil Time
Begins with a Light S East Wind and Fine Weather
At 10 1/2 AM brought 9 Cask and at 6 PM 20 Cask of Oil
from the Bark They got out some bread

Ship Russell of Ovalou Feejee Islands
 Wednesday the 18th of March 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a light South East Wind and Fine Weather
 At 6 PM brought 20 Cask of Oil from the Bark They
 have found several Cask that were Burnt so that the
 Oil had all gone out of them We are all as Well as
 usual Thanks be to God

Thursday the 19th of March 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a Fine South East Wind and good Weather
 There is no work doing on board of the Bark to Day
 Capt Soule has given up trying to get any more
 Oil from the Bark They have taken from the Bark
 188 Cask of Oil large and Small containing 879
 Barrels at one Dollar per barrel of 31½ Gallons
 We are all as well as usual Thanks be to God

Friday the 20th of March 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with Fine Weather with a light S East Wind
 Capt Soule has ^{Bought} got the Patent Purchas from the Bark's
 Windlass and taken it on board of the Russell
 Capt Gifford has Chartered the Brig ~~Seater~~ of
 Elizabeth of Salem, Mass. King Master now lying
 at this Group but to the N West of this Place at the
 Distance of 80 Miles She is expected here in about 10
 Days She is to take Capt Gifford and 13 others of us
 together with all that we can save from the Bark
 and land us at one of the Sandwich Islands
 We are all as Well as usual Thank God

Saturday the 21st of March 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a light South East Wind and Fine
 Weather At Sunrise it being low Tide Our People
 that live on Shore got a few Cask of Meat and
 one Cask of Oil from the Bark also some empty
 Cask and got them on Shore At 8 AM I removed
 all my things from the Ship Russell of Dartmouth
 and took on ^{them} Shore to the little Village of Totonga
 Ovalou Island Feejee Group to remain until
 the Brig arrives I have ~~worked 5 days this Week~~

Totonga Village Ovalow Island Feejee Group

Sunday the 22nd of March 1846 Civil Time Begins with a light S E Wind and good Weather in the Afternoon Squally with Rain We are all as Well as usual Thanks be to God

Monday the 23rd of March 1846 Civil Time Begins with a ^{Stormy} light S E Wind and Squally with Rain Commenced Shocking Lark getting some of the Barks things on Shore from the Ship Russell The Tide has not been low enough to get anything from the Bark to Day We are all as Well as usual Thanks be to God Latter part Fine Weather

Tuesday the 24th of March 1846 Civil Time Begins with a light Easterly Wind and good but very warm Weather Employed at low Tide in getting up Provisions Oib and whatever comes to hand on board of the Bark and getting at on Shore also Shocking Lark At 2 P.M. all of us except Capt Gifford that live on Shore and belong to the Bark went on board of the Russell and Received Payment for our Work Latter part Fine We are as Well as usual Thanks be to God

Wednesday the 25th of March 1846 Civil Time Begins with a very light Easterly Wind and Fine Weather Employed in getting up what ever we can come at on board of the Bark at low Tide In the Afternoon took a cable and Anchor and the last of the Barks things from the Russell and brought them on Shore Shocking Lark We are as Well as usual Thanks be to God

30
Tatonga Ovalow Island Feejee Group

Thursday the 26th of March 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a light Easterly Wind and Fair
Weather At 8 AM the Ship Russell went to Sea
and took 13 of our crew as to leave at Rotumah.
Mr Alfred White formerly Third Officer of the
Bark Elizabeth has Shipped third Officer of the
Russell. Employed at low Tide in getting up
whatever comes to hand on board of the Bark and
taking them on Shore Shocking Cask We are as
Well as usual Thanks be to God

Friday the 27th of March 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a light Easterly Wind and Fair and
very warm Weather Employed at getting up
Provisions and Oil at low Tide Shocking Cask
We are as Well as usual Thanks be to God

Saturday the 28th of March 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a Fine S S E Wind and Fair Weather
Got out about 75 barrels of Oil and 2 Casks of
Flour and 1 Cask of Towline and some empty
Cask Shocking Cask We have got from the Bark
during the past Week about 120 barrels of Oil
besides Flour Bread Beef Pork Molasses Shocks
Heads Hoops Towline and Empty Cask We
are all as Well as usual Thanks be to God
I have done 5 Days work the last Week

Sunday the 29th of March 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a light S S East Wind and Fair
Weather There is no work doing on board of
the Bark Elizabeth to Day

United States Commercial Agency
Labaka, Ovalow, Feejee Islands

I the Undersigned United States Comm.
Agent of the Feejee Islands, hereby certify
that the Bark "Elizabeth's" log book was misg.
for her

for ten days after the unfortunate accident
of fire the Protest was made from this
journal.

Given under my hand
and Seal of my office
on board the Sch. "Warwick"
of Salem - Az Laruha,
Island of Ovalow Feejee Islands
this Seventh day of April A.D. 1846

John B. Williams,
United States Commr. Agent
Feejee Islands
And

Consul U.S.A. - New Zealand

Sunday the 29th There is no work doing on board of the
Bark to Day

Monday the 30th of March 1846 Civil Time
All this Day Squally Weather with Rain
and light Winds Employed in Discharging
whatever we can get at from the Bark
and Shooking Cask

Tuesday the 31st of March 1846 Civil Time
Light Airs and Calms Employed in Dis-
charging the Bark Drying Bread and
Flour &c Shooking Cask

Wednesday the 1st of April 1846 Civil Time
Light Winds from the Eastward and
Pleasant Weather Employed in Discharging
the Bark At 5 P.M. had got out all of the
Cargo that we can get at

Thursday the 2^d of April 1846 Civil Time
Light Airs from the Eastward Employed
in Drying Bread and Prying &c

32
Town of Tatonga Island of Ovalou Feejee Group

Friday the 3^d of April 1846 Civil Time
Light Airs and Pleasant Weather Awaiting
the Arrival of the Brig Elizabeth of Salem
to take what we have saved from the
Bark

Saturday the 4th of April 1846 Civil Time
Light Easterly Winds and Pleasant Weather
Sent a Boat on the other side of the
Island for Yams I have worked 5 days the past Week

Sunday the 5th of April 1846 Civil Time
Light Airs and Calms with Pleasant
Weather At 5 P.M. the Boat returned
with Yams from Buratta

Monday the 6th of April 1846 Civil Time
Light Airs and Calms with Pleasant
Weather At 1 P.M. the Brig Elizabeths
Boat arrived and reported the Brig to
be on her Passage about 20 Miles to
Leeward of this place Discharged 2 P Hatherway

Tuesday the 7th of April 1846 Civil Time
Light Airs and Calms with Pleasant
Weather Employed in Picking up
Shooks and Staves along the Shore
and getting them together

Tatonga Town Ovalau One of the Feejee Islands
 Wednesday the 8th of April 1846 Civil Time
 Light Winds from South and Pleasant Weather
 At 9 A.M. the Brig Elizabeth hove in sight
 to the N. West At 2 P.M. went on board
 of the Brig At 5 P.M. she anchored the Wind
 and Tide both being ahead at the Distance
 of 5 Miles from Tatonga

Thursday the 9th of April 1846 Civil Time
 Light Easterly Winds with Squalls of Rain
 The Brig awaiting a Wind to get up to Tatonga

Friday the 10th of April 1846 Civil Time
 Squally Weather with much Rain The
 Brig Elizabeth got up to within a Mile of
 Tatonga We are all as Well as usual Thanks
 be to God for the Blessing I have worked ~~8~~ Days the past

Week

Saturday the 11th of April 1846 Civil Time
 Squally Weather with a Plenty of Rain We are
 not doing much at present as we are awaiting
 for the Brig Elizabeth to ~~be~~ get ready to take in
 our Cargo We are all in usual Health Thanks
 be to God for the Blessing

Sunday the 12th of April 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with Light Variable Winds with Rain
 The Schooner Sir John Franklin sailed this
 Morning on a Cruise among this Group of
 Islands There are 3 Vessels lying in this Har-
 bour Viz the Bark Seamen of Salem
 the Brig Elizabeth of Salem and the Schoon-
 er Warick of Salem In the Afternoon and
 Evening Squally with an abundance
 of Rain At 5 P.M. saw a Vessel Bearing
 S East Distant about 12 Miles We are
 all so as to be about but not very Well
 Thanks be to God that we are no worse

Satonga Village Island of Ovalow Feegees Group
Monday the 13th of April 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a Fine South Westerly Wind and
Pleasant Weather At 8 A.M. the Bark Catherine
Arrived in 120 Days from Boston In the
Afternoon had a light Breeze from South East
Employed in making Preparations to hove
out the Bark Mr Gordon has gone on board
of the Brig Elizabeth acting as Second Mate
We have more or less ^{Rain} every day lately
Samuel Bancroft has been unwell for
several days past The remainder of us
are as Well as we can reasonably expect in
this hot Country where we are beset by Day
with Flies and with Musquitos by Night
but by the Blessings of God we are still alive
and so as to be about Thanks be to His Name

Tuesday the 14th of April 1846 Civil Time
Begins with light Variable Winds and Squalls
of Rain in the Night Employed in making
a Raft of our Spars to hove down the Bark
by The Brig Elizabeth is getting ready to
take in what we have saved from the
Wreck of the Bark I am getting really tired
of the Feegees and hope that we shall be
able to get away soon We are about as Well
as we have been lately Thanks be to God
for the Blessings

Wednesday the 15th of April 1846 Civil Time
Begins with light Variable Winds and Calms
At 6 1/2 A.M. sent a Boat and Boats Crew and
helped to tow the Brig Elizabeth to our ~~Anchor~~
Anchor which we slipped on the Night of the
Fire They got hold of the Bury Rope and it parted
At 9 A.M. the Boat went to the Brig again to help
to get the Anchor For the Afternoon they hooked
on to Chain but did not hove it in
For the Evening Raining

(11) 33

15
April Tatonga Village Island of Ovalou Feejee Islands

The Village of Tatonga consists of about 20 or 25 Houses They are built of Wooden Frames and covered with Thatch They have no Floors except Dry leaves covered with Mats They are low in the Walls say from 6 to 8 feet high with very sharp Roofs They have no Windows but each has 3 Door ways 2 on one side about one third of the Distance from each end and one on the other side in the centre of the side They are very low many of them are not more than $3\frac{1}{2}$ or 4 feet high so that a Person has to Stoop very low when he enters a House The Village is situated upon the East part of Ovalou Island on a Plain of about ~~or~~ ^{or 200} 100 Acres which is Bounded on two sides by Mountains from 500 to 800 feet high It lies open to the ^{SE} Trade Winds There is a small Stream of good Water near the Village which has its source in the Mountains and empties into the Sea a little North of the Village The Principal part of level land around the Village is used to cultivate a Root called Taro which ^{is} used as Food It has to be covered with Water the most part of the time during its growth There are Many Coconut Trees in the Village The Bread Fruit is abundant all around the Village It is now in Season They raise a few Banannas and Pine Apples There are several kinds of Trees growing around the Village and some of them grow to a great size and bear Flowers of Beautiful Colours and Smell The Natives are rather of an Indolent turn or Habits owing in part to the facilities of getting their Food (which is very simple) without much Labour They use but very little Clothing a narrow Strip around their Middle and another around their Head The People here appear to be very civil and Friendly thus far Their Domestick Government is of the Patriarchal form the Chief being at the head althoug they are Subject to the King of Ovalou who is Absolute in his Government

Tatonga Island of Ovalow Feejee Group

April 15th
1846

Ovalow Island is Situated between $17\frac{1}{2}$ and 18 South Latitude and 178 and 179 East Longitude It is of an Irregular form and the greatest length is from 12 to 15 Miles The Surface is very broken and uneven some of the Mountains are more than 800 feet high Some parts are rocky and barren whilst other parts are covered with Trees or Grass to their Summits The Town of Labuka is situated about a Mile North West of Tatonga It is a larger Town than Totonga There is a Coral Reef that surrounds the Island at the Distance of from $\frac{1}{2}$ to 1 Mile from the Shore which makes the Harbour There is 15 Fathoms of Water in some places inside of the Reef There are now 5 Vessels here beside our Bark Two of them are Barks One of them is a Brig and two Schooners they are all upon a Trading Voyage among this Group of Islands They are all except 1 American Vessels and she is English The greatest part of the Natives upon these Islands are still Cannibals although there are 5 English Missionaries that reside on this Group of Islands

Thursday the 16th of April 1846. Civil Time Begins with a Strong Easterly Wind and Thick Weather It is too Rugged for the Brig to get our Anchor There is not any work doing to day for the Bark Opened a barrel of Beef and Pork and got out some Bread

Friday the 17th of April 1846 Civil Time Begins with a Strong Easterly Wind with heavy Squalls and Rain It is too Rugged to do any work on board of the Brig We are about but some of us are not very Well but Thank God we are no worse Ends with a Gale with Rain

I have worked 3 days this week
 Faturaga Village Island of Ovalou Feejee Group
 Saturday the 18th of April 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a Gale from the Eastward attended
 with Squalls of Rain At Sunrise the Weather
 cleared with a strong Breeze It is too Rugged to
 get off anything to the Brig We are all about
 although I and several others are not well
 Our complaint is a looseness in the Bowels

Sunday the 19th of April 1846 Civil Time
 Strong southerly Easterly Winds with occasional
 Squalls of Rain There is no work doing to
 Day Our Health remains about the same
 Thanks be to God it is no worse with us

Monday the 20th of April 1846 Civil Time
 Strong Easterly Winds and some Squalls of
 Rain It is still too Rugged to take anything
 of to the Brig We are about the same as we
 have been lately

Tuesday the 21st of April 1846 Civil Time
 Strong E & S East Wind and Fair Weather
 Employed in coopersing the Oil and putting
 Becks to it to Raft it to the Brig There is 37
 Cask large and Small In the Afternoon
 had some Rain In the Evening frequent
 Showers My health is very poor indeed The
 rest of us are about as usual Thank God
 that we are no worse

Wednesday Morning 2 o'clock the 22^d of April
 I cannot sleep so I have turned out The
 Weather is pleasant with a gentle Breeze
 from the Eastward This is the third Night that
 I have not been able to sleep much It is
 very tedious to be awake both Day and Night
 It is enough to make a Person Sick if nothing
 else ailed them But so it is and I must try
 to make the best of it The Bark Catherine of
 Boston sailed for some other Islands Tuesday

Tatonga Village Ovalou Island Feejee Group
Wednesday the 22nd of April 1846 Civil Time
Begins with Easterly Winds and Pleasant
Weather At Daylight commenced Rafting
our Oil we got 14 Cask Rafted at 7 A.M.
and towed them off to the Brig Elizabeth
of Salem King Master At 1 P.M. towed
off the remainder of the Oil 24 Cask which
makes 38 Cask of Oil altogether Large and Small
Containing ^{about} 120 barrels We got it Stowed
away at 4 P.M. Carried off a Boat Load of
Wood also a Load of loose Staves We are all
about as Well as usual since we have lived on
Shore Thanks be to God

Thursday the 23rd of April 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a good Breeze at East South East and
Pleasant Weather Employed in getting off the
Shock Heads and Hoops and Cans and some loose
Staves We are all about as Well as usual Thank God

Friday the 24th of April 1846 Civil Time
Begins with Fine Weather with a Fine Breeze at E
S East Employed in getting our Provisions
on Board of the Brig Elizabeth of Salem We
took off ~~two~~ ^{two} Cask of Towline and one of Slops and
one Cask of Sails We are all as Well as usual
for us Thanks be to God for the Blessing
The Bark Samos of Salem Capt Archer sailed this
Morning Bound to another Island of this Group

Saturday the 25th of April 1846 Civil Time
Begins with Fine Weather the Wind Easterly and
Strong Employed in filling Fresh Water At
Noon had 14 small Cask filled and ready to
raft when the Tide is up At 4 1/2 P.M. towed
off 14 Cask of water to the Brig and took it on
board We are all as Well as usual for this
Country Thanks be to God for the great Blessing
I have worked 3 Days this Week

Tatonga. Ovalou Island Feejee Group
 Sunday the 26th of April 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with light Airs and Terrible with frequent
 Showers of Rain Several of us went up to a small
 Village called Wiatoge It bears about North West and
 Distant about 2 Miles from this Town At 11 A.M. one
 of the Residents a White Man Read the Service
 of the Church of England appointed for that Day
 At 2 P.M. the Weather became more settled and
 we did not have any more Rain so we returned
 home again pleased with our Visit and with
 the manner in which the Day (or at least ^{a part} of it)
 was spent The Person who officiated is not
 in good health he has been very Sick with the
 Flu but he is much better now His Brother
 was burnt very badly a few days since with
 Powder but he is more comfortable to Day
 Their Names are Wm and Thomas Umbers
 They are from England We are all as Well
 as usual Thanks be to God for the great Blessing

This is the 30th Anniversary of Sister Mary's Birth Day

Monday the 27th of April 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with light airs and Calms and Pleasant
 Weather Employed in trying to hook up the Cable
 and Anchor which we shipped on the Night of
 the 5th They have not succeeded yet I have been
 making some Wedges to put in the Shocks
 We are all as Well as usual Thanks be to God

Tuesday the 28th of April 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with Fine Weather and a very light Breeze
 from the South Eastward Employed in trying to
 hook up the Cable and Anchor They got hold
 of the end of the Cable and took it to the Brig
 and she is riding by it We are all as well as
 usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing
 I have ^{been} at work a part of the Day in setting
 the old Shocks

Tatonga Village Unulow Island Feejee Group

Wednesday the 27th of April 1846 Civil Time
Begins with light Breezes and Pleasant
Weather At 7 AM went on board the Brig
Elizabeth and help to weigh the Anchor
to Drop her in Shore but the Wind being
so light and the Tide set along Shore so
strong that they had to Anchor again
I have been to work a part of the Day
in fitting Lark to Rapt to the Brig
We are all as well as usual Thanks be to God

Thursday the 30th of April 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a Fresh E N E Wind and good
Weather Employed in taking off Shooks
to the Brig I have been at work upon the
Shooks the most of the Day We are all as Well
as usual Thanks be to God

Friday the 1st of May 1846 Civil Time
Fine Weather with light Breezes from the
Eastward Got up one of the Barks Cables
and Anchors that was alongside of her
At 4 P M Dropped the Brig in Shore to near
where the Bark lies I have not been at
work to Day We are about as Well as usual

Saturday the 2^d of ~~April~~ ^{May} 1846 Civil Time
Fine Weather with light Airs Employed
in getting off small Articles to the Brig
such a loose Staves &c Took of the 3 Try Sks
We are all as Well as usual Thanks be
to God for the great Blessing

It is commonly reported here that we shall not leave
this place until Capt Kings Lady is Delivered and I
hear that it will be the case but hope not

I have worked 21 Days up to this Date
which is equal to 3 Days per Week
for I have ^{been} at work 7 Weeks from the ~~first~~
23 of March 1846

117

Patonga Orulov Island Feejee Group
Sunday the 3rd of May 1846 Civil Time
Begins with Beautiful Weather with a Fine
Easterly Wind We are not at work to Day There is
several of the People about this Village that
are quite unwell with the Flux

Monday the 4th of May 1846 Civil Time
Fine Weather with a good Breeze at S East
At 7 A M Dropped the Brig in near the
Bark and got a Perchace to the Barks Main
Mast head to heel her off Shore Took the Fall
to the Brigs Windlass At 1 P M I started
for Beaver in the Brigs Boat where we
arrived at 8 P M They got the Bark righted
at Sunset There are several of us quite unwell

Tuesday the 12th of May 1846 Civil Time
Begins with ~~Fine~~ a light Southerly Wind
with Foggy and Drizzly Weather At 10 A
M I left Beaver for Baratta on the South
side of Orulov Island where we arrived at 5
P M My health is rather better than it
has been lately Thanks be to God

Wednesday the 13th of May 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a light South Easterly Wind
At 4 A M I left Baratta Bound to Patonga
where we arrived at 10 A M Since I left this
place on the 4th they have heeled the Bark
off Shore and have taken the Loggers off of
Starboard side above the Water and have taken
the Sails and Rigging from the Shore on
board of the Brig The Ship Kingston of
Fairhaven Capt Ellis came in on the 8th inst
19 months out with 500 bls of Sperm Oil
There are several People very sick at this time
Capt Gifford has ^{had} very sore Eyes for 4 or 5 Days

Village of Futunga Ovalow Island Feejee Group
 Thursday the 14th of May 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with light Airs and Calms attended
 with Rain Employed in getting the Chain
 Bolts out of the Starboard side of the Bark but
 it is so Rainy that we cannot do much
 Capt Giffords Eyes are still very bad
 Some of the Sick are getting better and others
 are not My health is better than it has
 been lately Thanks be to God for the same
 Latter part heavy Showers of Rain

Friday the 15th of May 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with light Winds with Showers
 of Rain At 8 A M I went on board of the
 Ship Kingston and got some Medicines
 for John Evans who is sick has been
 very sick with the Flux He does not get
 any better yet He is in a Dangerous
 Situation indeed Employed in cutting
 out the Chain Bolts from the St side of
 the Bark Capt Giffords Eyes are worse
 this Morning This appears to be a very
 Unhealthy Country for Foreigners for there
 a great proportion of them in bad health
 at this time My health is quite good for
 this Country Thanks be to God for the same
 Latter part much Rain

Saturday the 16th of May 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a light Southerly Wind and
 Fine Weather got all the Chain Bolts out
 of the S side and got the Rigging off of
 the Fore and Mizen Masts Capt Gifford
 remains about the same as he has been
 lately John Evans still remains very
 Sick The most of our Folks are so as to be
 about although several are not very
 Well but Thanks God that we are no worse
 Middle and Latter parts Fine Weather

Tatonga Village on Ovalou Feejee Islands

Sunday the 17th of May 1846 Civil Time

Begins with a light Southerly Wind and Fine Weather with an occasional Shower of Rain There is no work being done to Day The Sick and Sore remain much the same as they have been lately My health is still quite good for this Country Thanks be to God for the same Between 6 and 7 P.M. Mary Capt Things Lady was safely Delivered of a Child So I am in hopes that we shall be able to get away soon

Monday the 18th of May 1846 Civil Time

Begins with a light South East Wind and Fine Weather. Heeled the Bark in Shore I worked for a Day in fitting Cask for Water The Sick remain about the same My health is about as good as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing

Tuesday the 19th of May 1846 Civil Time

Begins with a light Easterly Wind & Fine Weather. At work in stripping the Iron work from the Bark Capt Gifford is rather better The rest of the Sick are much the same that they have been lately The rest of us are all as well as usual Thanks be to God

Wednesday the 20th of May 1846 Civil Time

Begins with the light Easterly Winds and Warm Weather worked until Breakfast time at stripping off Copper it being low tide John Evans is no better All the others have got some better Thanks be to God

Birth
L. G. P. is caulking the Rainy Stone

Tatonga Village Ovalou Feejee Islands

Bark
Belle

Thursday the 21st of May 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a light South Easterly Wind
and Fine Weather At Low Tide we are trying
to get of the Copper We carried the Craft
on Board of the Brig At 9 A.M. a Boat
came in from the Bark Belle of Fairhaven
17 Months out with 400 Barrels of Sperm
Oil We are as Well as usual Thanks be to God
John Evans started for Beaven at 10 A.M.

Friday the 22nd of May 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a light Easterly Wind and Fine
Weather At work at getting ready to leave
this dismal place got off the most of the
Shocks The Bark Belle is lying outside
of the Reef under Sail Wm F. Hitch came
on Shore to see me We are all as Well as
usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing

I have worked up a Day

Saturday the 23rd of May 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a light Easterly Wind and Fine
Weather At 10 A.M. the Boat returned to the
Bark Belle and she went to Sea Took some
Shocks to the Brig and took the Bore Mast
out of the Bark We are all as Well as
usual Thanks be to God

Ship
Kingston

Sunday the 24th of May 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a light S East Wind and Fine
Weather At 8 A.M. the Ship Kingston
got underway and went to Sea
At 1 P.M. the Boat (in which John Evans
took Passage in for Beaven) returned and
reported that he Died the same Evening
on which he left here before he arrived
at Beaven He was Buried at Beaven on
Friday the 22nd inst There is no work
doing to Day All as Well as usual

(121)

Tatonga Village on Ovalou Feejee Islands 46
Monday the 25th of May 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a light Easterly Wind and Fine
Weather at work on board of the Bark got out
the Main Mast Shooking Lash We are all
as Well as usual Thanks be to God

Tuesday the 26th of May 1846 Civil Time
Begins with light Variable Winds with Showers
of Rain got out the Mizzen Mast At Noon
finished Shooking the Lash Afternoon and
Evening heavy Squalls with Rain from
the Westward Took two Lash of Shock Heads
and Hoops off to the Brig We are all as Well
as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing

Wednesday the 27th of May 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a light South Westerly and
Cloudy Weather Took off a 11 Lash of Water to
the Brig Onhury the Rudder In the Afternoon
the Wind hauled Southerly Got the Main Mast
on board of the Brig Latter part a Southerly
Wind and Cloudy Weather We are all as
Well as usual Thanks be to God

Thursday the 28th of May 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a Moderate Breeze at South East
and Cloudy Weather Employed in Strip-
ing the Rudder taking the Fore Mast on
Board of the Brig Also took the Shocks on
board of the Brig I have been at work a part
of the Day at Coopering In the Evening it
came on Raining We had heavy Thunder
and very Sharp Lightning attended by
heavy Rain and Wind during the Night
We are all as Well as usual Thanks be
to God for the great Blessing

I have worked 2½ Days this Week

47
Tatonga On Ovalou Feejee Islands
Friday the 29th of May 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a South Easterly Wind and
Rain which continued throughout the
Day and Evening It is not suitable
Weather to work We are all as Well as
usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing

Saturday the 30th of May 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a light Southerly Wind and
Cloudy Weather In the course of the Forenoon
the Weather cleared off Fine Made an
attempt to blow up the Bark but did not
succeed We are all as Well as usual Thank
God for the Blessing I have worked 2 1/2 Days
the past Week and 24 Days altogether

Sunday the 31st of May 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a Moderate Breeze at South East
and Squally Weather At 8 A.M. the Weather
cleared off Fine but very Warm We are
not at work to Day We are all as Well
as usual Thanks be to God for the same

Monday the 1st of June 1846 Civil Time
A good Breeze at S E and Fine Weather
Commenced Caulking the Brig We are not
doing anything on board of the Bark
We are all as Well as usual Thank God

Tuesday the 2nd of June 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a good Breeze at E S East & good
Weather At work at caulking the Brig
& repairing one of the Barks Boats &
getting the Brig ready for sea I have
got heartily tired of this place but
do not see as some are in any hurry
to get away from this place I have
got a severe cold The rest are as Well as
usual Thank God The White People were
satisfied of all they had at Bora Bora & Sunday

Tatougu On Ovalou One of the Feejee Islands
Wednesday the 3^d of June 1846 Civil Time
Begins a Strong Easterly & Fine Weather
Employed the same as yesterday Capt Handy of
the Bark Belle of Fairhaven came in in his
Boat and returned on board at 4 P.M.
I am almost Sick with a Cold The rest are as
Well as usual Thanks be to God

Thursday the 4th of June 1846 Civil Time
Fine Weather with a light Breeze at S East
Employed at caulking the Brig & Repairing
the old Boats I am quite Sick with a Cold
The rest of us are all as Well as usual Thank God

Friday the 5th of June 1846 Civil Time
Begins with light Airs and Squally with
Moderate Rain Finished Caulking the Brig
Repairing the Boats In the Afternoon and
Evening Much Rain I am still unwell
with a Cold The rest are all as Well as usual
Thanks be to God for the blessing

Saturday the 6th of June 1846 Civil Time
Rainy Weather and light Airs Took off 7000
Yards to the Brig My health is no better
The rest are all well as usual Thank God

Sunday the 7th of June 1846 Civil Time
Fore part Rainy Weather and light Airs
and Calms Middle part Fine Weather
 Latter part heavy Showers My health remains
about the same All the rest of us are as Well
as usual Thanks be to God for the blessing

Monday the 8th of June 1846 Civil Time
Squally Weather with a S S East Wind They
are getting a Sea stock of Firewood on board of
the Brig We are about as Well as usual

Tatonga On Ovalou Feejee Islands.
 Tuesday the 9th of June 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with Strong S E East Wind and
 Squally Weather Took the rest of the rest
 of the Spars Repairing the Boats & taking
 off Yams Latter part Fine Weather
 My health is no better All the rest of us
 are as Well as usual Thanks be to God

*Bark
 Canton
 Packet* ~~Wednesday~~ Wednesday the 10th of June 1846 Civil Time
 Fine Weather the Wind S East and Strong
 Employed in Repairing the old Boat &
 getting the Brig ready for sea At 3 P M
 the Bark ~~Canton~~ ^{Canton} Packet ^{Arrived} of New Bedford
 Capt Shearman 8 Months out with 250
 Barrels of Sperm Oil Also the Ship Two
*Ship
 Two
 Brothers* Brothers of New Bedford Capt Kenney 25
 Months out with 75 Barrels of Sperm Oil
 and 150 Barrels of Right Whale Oil

My health is a little better & the all the
 rest of us are as Well as usual Thank God
 Took off two Whale Boats to the Brig
 Latter part a Fine Breeze at S E East

Thursday the 11th of June 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a light Breeze at S East and Fine
 Weather At 10 A M the Brig got underway
 and went down off Saluka and Anchored
 We are all as Well as usual Thanks be to God

Friday the 12th of June 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with Fine Breeze from S West and
 good Weather At Noon the hauled S E East
 We are as Well as usual Thanks be to God

Saturday the 13th of June 1846 Civil Time
 Fine Weather the Wind from S S W to
 S E East Took the remainder of our
 things to the Brig and some us went on
 board to stop I took my leave of Tatonga

On board Brig Elizabeth of Salem Capt King
Off Sabuka Island of Oraler Feegee Group
Sunday the 14th of June 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a Stormy Breeze at S S West and
Fine Weather All hands of us came on board
and at 11 A M we got underway and stood out
to Sea through the Sabuka ~~Pass~~ Passage When
the Bark Elizabeth of Fretourne was lost here
there were 33^{Men} all told on board of her 13 of
them went away in the Ship Russell of Dartmouth
out 2 of them Shipped in the Bark Catherine of Boston
Mr Albert A Delittle Shipped in the ^{Ship} Kingston of
Fairhaven as third Mate John Starbuck and John
Remington still remain on Oraler Thirum Hill-
man left for Auckland in the Schooner Sir
John Franklin The Names of the Barks Officers &
Crew now on board and bound for ^{Fai}Wahoon are
as follows Elisha Gifford Master Nathan W West
First Mate Gideon Jordan Second Mate Francis
Hitch Cooper Charles H Peirce and John West
Boatsteerers James Wright Steward Elnathan
P Hathaway Thomas Peirce Samuel Bancroft
William Cran John Michem & Joseph Bennet
Seaman and Back a Native of Waukoo in all 14
At Sunset Oraler Bore N West Distant 8
or 10 Miles We are working to the Southward
making short tacks the Wind varying from
S S W to E S East several of us are quite unwe

Monday the 15th of June 1846 Civil Time
Fine Weather the Wind Varying from South
to E S East Working to the South Westward among
the Islands At Sunset Oraler Bore North Distant
20 Miles Caratub bore S by West Distant 25 or
30 Miles There are several Islands in sight to
the Westward In the Night the Wind and
Weather much the same Several of us are
quite unwe

On the 7th Anniversary of Father's Birth Day

57
2nd Day

Ed. H.
Brig Elizabeth of Salem ~~Port~~ King Master
Tuesday the 16th of June 1846 Civil Time

begins with Fine Weather the Wind ranging from East to South South East At Sunrise Cantab Bore East South East Standing to the South Westward on a Wind with all Sail set At 11 P.M. had a Squall of Rain the Wind hauled a little to the South I have very sick since yesterday there is several others of us quite unwell

At 8 P.M. took in Fly Sill

3rd Day

Wednesday the 17th of June 1846 Civil Time
At 2 A.M. the Wind hauled S.S. East Tacked Ship and headed East Had some Squalls of Rain 10 A.M. Fine Weather and a good little Breeze at S.S. East At 1 P.M. saw the South West part of Cantab bearing N.E. by N. Distant 70 Miles The Wind varies from S by W to S.S.E. with a strong Breeze we ^{have} all sail set except the Fly Sill At 2 P.M. Squally split the F.S. & sail and took it in Took in the M.S. & sail At 5 P.M. had a heavy Squall with Rain hauled up the Trysail & Mainsail Doubled Reeped the Topsails and Reeped the Sill and Trysail and set them hauled the Rigging up snug and let the Mainsail hang The Wind S.S.E. Myself and several others are quite unwell

Lat by Obs 20, 00 S
Long by Chr 177 26 East

4th Day out

Thursday the 18th of June 1846 Civil Time
Begins with Strong Winds from S.S.E. to South and good Weather at 2 A.M. set the Mainsail at 6 Let one Reep out of the Main Topsail at 8 A.M. let a Reep out of the F and M Topsails At 10 A.M. let the Reep out of the Trysail Heading from E.S. East to East The Sea is very rough to day My health is no better yet some of the sick are rather better

Lat by Obs 20, 00 South
Long by Chr 179, 27 East

From Feejee Islands Towards the Sandwich Islands

5 Days Thursday the 18th of June 1846 Civil Time

As we have got into West Longitude I count two Days as one We have Fine Weather the Wind Started from S to S E and Strong Standing to the Eastward on a Wind At 3 P M saw Turtle Island Bearing North East Distance 10 Miles At 4 tacked to the South Westward We are still unwell Several of us Started a barrel of Beef & Pork

Lat by Obs 20.04 South
Lon by Chro 178.00 West

6 Days Friday the 19th of June 1846 Civil Time

Strong Winds from S E East to S East and Fine Weather heading from S West to S S West several are yet quite unwell

Lat by Obs 20.34 South
Lon by Chro 179.10 West

7 Days Saturday the 20th of June 1846 Civil Time

Strong Winds from S East to S E by East and good Weather heading South to S S W with all sail except the F S & Sail and Fly Sill My health is still very poor others are getting some better

Lat by Obs 21.55 South
Lon by Chro 179.24 East

8 Days Sunday the 21st of June 1846 Civil Time

Beautiful Weather with a Fine Breeze from East to E by South heading S by E and S S East At 6 A M set the F S & Sail At 8 A M set the Fly Sill At 6 P M saw a Sperm Whale My health is still very poor indeed the rest of the sick are about the same as yesterday

Lat by Obs 23.36 South
Lon by Chro 179.00 East

The Winds draw to the Eastward gradually as we draw to the Southward

Brig Elizabeth of Salem Edward A King Master From
 9 Monday the 2nd of June 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a light Breze at East Course South
 by East with Pleasant Weather As the Day
 advanced the Wind hauled to the Northward
 Started A light Breze At 8 A.M sent up the Main Royal
 Barrel of and set it At Noon the Wind N N East and
 Pork light Course S E by South At 2 P.M Set the
 Water Fore Topmast Studding Sail Opened a Barrel
 of Pork My health is a little better The Others are
 mending slowly Satter Set by Obs 25.14 South
 past the Wind North (Son by Chro 179.13 East

10 Tuesday the 2nd of June 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a good Breze at North to N by West and
 Fine Weather Course S E by East hauled up
 S&W A the Triesail and Squared the Yards At 7 A.M
 School hauled down the Tubb and P.S.M Staysail
 or SPERM and set a Fore Gallant Sail for a lower
 Whales Studdingsail Got up the Bark Elizabeth's
 sails to air we found some of them quite
 Damp At 11 A.M saw a School of Large Sperm
 Whales going very slow to the Northward At 1 P.
 M hauled up E S East Set the Triesail and M 3
 Gallant Studdingsail In the course of the After-
 noon the Wind hauled to the N West took in
 the Triesail The Wind is more Moderate The
 Sick are getting rather better Thanks be to God
 Set by Obs 26 55 South
 (Son by Chro 179.49 East

11 Wednesday the 2nd of June 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a light Breze at N West and
 Fine Weather Course E S East with all Sail
 set the Wind hauled North In Evening
 Squally The Wind hauled back to N West
 Took in the light Sails The sick are
 getting better Thank God Set by Obs 27 40 South
 (Son by Chro 178 00 West

The Feejee Islands Towards The Sandwich Islands
 12 Thursday the 25th of June 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a Strong N West Wind and Squally
 Weather Course East by South At 5 A.M. set the M
 T & G sail At 9 A.M. set the F & G sail The Wind
 is Steady at N West a good Breeze The Weather
 is better In the Afternoon the is light and Varies
 from N N West to West We are all as Well as we
 have been lately Thanks be to God for the same

(Lat by Obs 28, 23 South)
 (Lon by Chro 175 29 West)

13 Friday the 26th of June 1846 Civil Time
 Light Winds and Variable from N West
 to W S West and Cloudy Weather Course
 E by South All sail set except lower and
 T & G Studding sails and Frysail At Noon
 Course E by North In the Evening the Wind
 hauled to the N N West My health is still
 poor the others are gaining Thanks be to God

(Lat by Obs 28, 30 South)
 (Lon by Chro 173 24 West)

14 Saturday the 27th of June 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a Moderate Breeze at N N West
 and Fine Weather Course E by North At 6 A.M.
 set the Topsail and T & G Studding sails
 And At 1 P.M. had a Squall the Wind hauled from
 North to N West and increased to a good Breeze
 took in the Studding sails and Main Breeze
 and set them again at 3 P.M. the Weather
 being fine We are all about as Well as yesterday
 In the Evening the (Lat by Obs 28 44 South)
 Wind hauled to the (Lon by Chro 171 54 West)
 West N West and West hauled up the Frysail
 and Mainsail and Squared the Yards We have
 a fine Breeze and Pleasant Weather Opened a
 barrel of Pork a Breached a Cask of Flour &
 Started a Cask of Water My health improves
 some the others that have been sick have got
 much better Thanks be to God for His Blessings
 Manifested unto us

This is the 93 Anniversary
 of Sister Elizabeth's Birth Day

55

Brig Elizabeth of Salem Edward A King Master From
 15 Days Sunday the 28th of June 1846 Civil Time
 Out Begins with a Fine breeze at West by North and
 Cloudy Weather Course E $3\frac{1}{4}$ North all sail set that
 will Draw except the lower Studding sail At
 9 A.M. the Weather cleared off Fine The Wind is
 nearly Aft a good Steady Breeze and we are going
 at the rate of 6 or 7 Miles an hour In the After
 noon and Evening a good Breeze at W by South
 My health is rather better the rest are all as
 Well as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing

Lat by Obs 28, 08 South
 Lon by Chro 169 07 West

16 Days Monday the 29th of June 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a good Breeze at West by South and
 Fine Weather Course East $3\frac{1}{4}$ North At 7 A.M.
 the Wind hauled to the Southward to S W by W
 Set the lower and another M T by Studding sails
 At 4 P.M. passed ^{several} a large Sperm Whales close by us
 a going to the Westward My health improves
 the others are all as Well as usual Thanks be to God
 At 6 P.M. Course Lat by Obs 27.48 South
 E by North a light Breeze Lon by Chro 166 26 West

R

17 Days Tuesday the 30th of June 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a light Breeze at W S West and Fine
 Weather Course East by North at 6 & A.M. set a Larboard
 Fore topmast Studding sail At 9 A.M. the Wind
 hauled to the South West and increased to a 5 knot
 Breeze took in the Sec S M Mast Studding sail
 At 1 P.M. started a Cask of Water My health
 is still better than it has been for some time
 last past All the others are as usual Thanks
 be to God for the great Blessing In the Evening
 had it Squally Lat by Obs 27 24 South
 with Rain the Wind Lon by Chro 164, or East
 ranged from West South West to West

The Feejee Islands Towards Tahiti Society Islands
 18 Days Wednesday the 1st of July 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with Squally Weather the Wind ranging
 from West to S S East At 6 AM the Wind South
 Opened a Moderate Breeze Course E by North took in the
 A Pipe Lower Studdingsail At 10 $\frac{1}{2}$ AM the Wind S S
 of Breeze East took in the Topmast and Fly Studdingsails At
 Noon the Wind S by West and light We have all sail
 set except the Studdingsails Broached a Cask of Bread
 We are all as Well as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing
 In the Evening the Wind Sat by Obs 26.54 South
 hauled Easterly (Sun by Chron 162 23 West

19 Days Thursday the 2^d of July 1846 Civil Time
 6 21 Begins with a light Breeze at East heading N N East
 6 47 At 4 $\frac{1}{2}$ AM tacked to the S S East At 7 AM nearly
 Calm In the Forenoon the Wind Varied from S E
 Boat by East to East a light Breeze heading from S by
 Started West to S S East Between 1 and 2 PM The Wind
 A hauled North East and increased to a 4 knot
 Barrel Breeze Took in the Stern Boat to repair Started
 of Pork a barrel of Pork We are all as Well as usual
 Thanks be to God for the great Blessing
 After 4 PM the Wind Sat by Obs 26 47 South
 hauled N N East a Brisk (Sun by Chron 161 21 West
 Breeze Steering East by South with all sail set that
 will draw

20 Friday the 3^d of July 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a good Breeze at North by East and fine
 Weather Course E by South with all sail set that
 will draw At 8 AM the Wind N N East The
 Wind hauling from N N East to N by West
 In the Afternoon the Wind decreased to a light Breeze
 In the Evening had a strong Breeze at N by West
 Course East Took in the Studdingsails Main Keyes
 and Fly Kibb We are all as Well as usual Thanks
 be to God (Sat by Obs 27.35 South
 (Sun by Chron 159 06 West

Brig
21 Days

Saw A
School
of Sperm
Whales

Elizabeth of Salem Edward A King Master From
Saturday the 4th of July 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a Strong Breeze at N^W West with
Squalls of Rain At 6 P.M. set Fore topmast
Studdingsail and carried away the Boom and
took it in The Wind Increasing took in the
Top Gallantsails Tysail and Filt and Double
Reefed the Topsails Course East by North
At 5 P.M. the Wind Moderated set the Tysail
and turned the Reefs out of the Topsails
At 8 P.M. took in the Tysail
In the Evening heavy Showers and Strong
Breezes At 11¹/₂ P.M. Split the Fore Tysail
and took it in At 12 Double Reefed the Main
Topsail At 10 A.M. Saw a School of Sperm
Whales We are all as Well as usual Thank God

} Lat by Account 27¹/₂ 15 South
} Lon by Act 15¹/₂ 6 30 West

22 Days

Sunday the 5th of July 1846 Civil Time
Begins with heavy Showers with a light
Breeze at N^W West Steering E^N East with
a heavy Sea the Brig is very uneasy At
7¹/₂ A.M. turned the Reefs out of the M. Topsail
and the Reefs ripped off from the Cloth
Sent down both Topsails and sent up
others in their place and set them The
Wind West and light Steering N^E East
At 10 A.M. set the M. S. G. sail at 12 M.
the Foot Rope parted sent it Down and
Rent another and set it The Weather is
getting much better and the Sea is
falling fast In the Afternoon had a light Breeze
at West by South At 5 P.M. Steering N^E by N^E
In the Evening heavy Showers of Rain We are
all as Well as usual Thanks be to God

} Lat by Obs 27¹/₂ 0 6 South
} Lon by Chron 15¹/₂ 3.50 West

23

Monday the 6th of July 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a light Westerly Wind and Rainy
 Weather At 7 A.M. the Wind hauled N^W West a
 light Breeze Course N^E by North The Weather
 more broken all sail set that will Draw
 At 3 P.M. had Thunder and Rain At 6¹/₂ P.M. Took
 in the light Sails and Tysail At 6¹/₂ P.M. the
 Wind hauled South West set the Main & G.Sail
 At 7 P.M. heavy Showers with lightning ahead
 Latter Part Rainy } Sat by Obs 26, 12 South
 We are as Well as usual } Sat by Chron 152 19 West

24

Tuesday the 7th of July 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with Winds and Varying from South to S
 West and Rainy Weather Course N^E by 1¹/₂ North
 all sail set that will Draw except Studdingsails
 Middle part more Wind and Rainy At 1 P.M.
 Steered N by E¹/₂ East Started } Sat by Obs 25 02 South
 Pork a barrel of Pork } Son by Ac 152 00 West
 S.A.W.A At 3 P.M. saw a School of Sperm Whales The Weather
 School is more broken the Wind light and Variable from
 Sperm South to W S West with an occasional Shower
 Whales of Rain In the Evening had Strong Breezes from
 West to N W and some Rain Took in the Main Royal
 We are all as Well as usual Thanks be to God

25

Wednesday the 8th of July 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with Strong Breezes from the Westward and
 Squally but not much Rain Course N by E¹/₂ East
 with courses topsails Top & Sails and Kib set at 8
 P.M. set the Tysail Started a ~~work~~ of Water At 10
 kept off N^W E¹/₂ East a good Breeze at West and
 clear Weather Latter part the Wind moderated
 We are all as Well as usual Thanks be to God
 hauled up to North by East

} Sat by Obs 23-19 ~~South~~
 } Son by Chron 151 28 7 West

Bris

26 Days

Elizabeth of Salome Edward A King Master From
Thursday the 9th of July 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a light Breeze from S S West
and Fine Weather Course N by East At 9 AM
set the M S by Studdingsail & Drying Sails
and Larking and Painting the Boat Middle
part light Air and Calm Sat by Obs 21.46 S

Molasses

C Boat

At 2 PM Capt Gifford had Son by Chron 149 47 West
a Fit got out Molasses At 3 PM had a light
Breeze at S S East In the Evening a light Breeze
at S S East We are all as Well as usual Thank God
Jack a Native of Madagoc is almost covered with
sores He thinks that he was Poisoned at Sabuca
Feejee Isles The sores came upon him about
the time that we left the Feejee Islands Satter part
The Wind freshened a little with Fine Weather

27 Day

Friday the 10th of July 1846 Civil Time
Commences with a light Breeze at S S East and
Fine Weather Course N by E 1/2 East all sail set
As the Day advanced the Wind hauled South
East and increased to a fine Breeze We appear
to have the Trade Wind Sat by Obs 20.19 South
At 3 PM had a little Son by Chron 149 37 West
Rain the Wind E S East a good Breeze In the Evening
a fine Breeze from the E S East We are all as
Well as usual Thanks be to God for the same

28 Day

Pork

Water

Saturday the 11th of July 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a fine Breeze at E S East and
Pleasant Weather Course North by East 1/2 East
As the Day advanced the Wind hauled the to
the Eastward and Northerly to East N East
Started a Cask of Water and Canned of Pork
At 3 PM saw the South part of Tahiti Bearing
North Distant 35 Miles The Wind came E by
South heading N Easterly on a Wind

Sat by Obs 18.37 South
Son by the Watch 149 15 West

The Feejee Islands Towards Tahiti Society Islands
Sunday the 12th of July 1846 Civil Time
Begins with I shall have to Write
from Memory principally up to the 20 of Aug 1846
Tahiti

Tahiti Aug 20th 1846 Tahiti Society Islands
Between 8 o'clock on Saturday Evening July the 11th
1846 and 9 o'clock on Sunday Morning July the 12th 1846
This Journal was Stolen from the Berth that I occupied
in the Cabin of the Brig Elizabeth of Salem Edward A
King Master on the Passage from Ovalou one of the
Feejee Islands to this place (Tahiti) I made Enquiries
of every Person who lived in the Cabin except Capt King
and was answered by each Person that I Enquired of
that they did not take it neither knew who did take it
~~Should be added in my own mind but what Capt King~~
~~But~~ (but for what purpose I know not) for I think it is
laughable and I dare say that is mean enough to do such
an Action that was on board at the time

~~to July~~
I shall have to continue my Journal from Memory to this
We arrived at Tahiti on the 13th of July 1846 at 3 o'clock P.M.
in 30 Days & 4 Hours from Ovalou Capt King went on
Shore and made an Arrangement with the U.S. Deputy
Consul to take us upon his hands I went on Shore to
look for a Boarding house We all returned at Sunset
The Native of Woahoo is rather better The rest of us are
all as well as usual Thanks be to God for His great
Kindness towards us as unworthy as we are
We found the Ship Sarah of New York lying here Disch-
arging her Oil She is in a bad condition and will be
condemned no doubt She is 34 Months old with 2700
barrels of Oil ~~not~~ ¹⁶⁰ Sperm There are 4 French Men of
War and a Steamer besides several Merchant Ship
Barks and Brigs of different Nations and several Coasters

th
Aug 20
8/46
Elncathan O Hothaury Jr happening in to the House
of one of ^{the} Natives this Morning he saw a Book in an
open Chest he looked at it and found it to be ~~my~~ this
Journal He asked the Native where he got it he told him at first
that he brought it on board the Brig Elizabeth and afterwards he said
that he found it in the water near the shore. He gave it to me.

On Shore at Tahiti Society Islands July 14th 1846 Civil 5th
 I was seated outside of the U.S. Consul's Office this forenoon
 when Capt Gifford asked me to give the Consul the names
 of all (that had belonged to the Bark and came here in the
 Brig) who wished to leave here and not go to Waahoo in the
 Brig I told (Capt G) that I did not know as any one of them
 wanted to leave here but I expected that they all wanted
 go to Waahoo in the Brig according to the agreement made
 (at the Feejees) between them and himself for I expected that
 they had all understood that the reason why he had given
 them only 50 cents a Day for Work was on account of his
 getting them a Passage to Waahoo. At any rate that was
 the Bargain between him and me when I left the Russell
 to go on Shore to work and he had often told me the reason
 why he did not give them more was because he had
 agreed to get us all a Passage to Waahoo in the Brig and
 furnish us with Provisions on the ~~the~~ Passage Capt Gifford
 replied that he had heard Capt King told him that I had told
 him (Capt G) that the Crew all wanted to leave here and not
 go to Waahoo in the Brig I told (Capt G) that I had never told
 (Capt G) or anyone else any such thing that I knew nothing
 about ^{it} and had never said anything about it Capt G asked
 me if Capt King had misunderstood me or meant to mis-
 represent it I told him (Capt G) that I did not know.
 Capt Gifford said that he (Capt G) had heard Capt King say that
 he (Capt G) would be Damned if he (Capt G) would carry on
 of our Crew any farther in the Brig ^{July 15th 1846} I told the Consul
 that Capt Gifford had told me at the Feejees that he had got
 the Charter in Black and White and that 14 of the Bark's
 Crew (with himself) were included in it (as one of the
 conditions) and were to have a Passage to Waahoo or
 Howee which ever the Brig Stopped at At any rate 14
 of us were to have a Passage to one of the Sandwich
 Islands in the Brig Elizabeth of Salem Mr Gordon our 2^d
 Mate in the Bark told the Consul that Capt Gifford had told
 him (Mr Gordon) the same thing several times at the Feejees
 Islands Capt Gifford told it to me several ^{times} and in fact all
 of us understood it ^{as} a part of the Bargain that all of us
 that worked on the Bark to save the things were included
 in the Charter to have a Passage in the Brig to the Sandwich Islands

On Shore at Tahiti July the ¹¹~~13~~ 1846 Irish and French Time
 The Consul told us that he would see Capt King and if the crew
 were included in the Charter that he would compel Capt
 King to carry us to Moahoo in the Brig I was not at the Office
 when the Consul came back from talking with Capt King
 about it But Mr Gordon and Charles St Pierre say that the
 Consul told them that Capt King told him that the crew
 were not mentioned in the Charter and if he (Capt King) was
 compelled to carry them (the crew) from this Port (Tahiti) that
 he (Capt K) would ^{put} them on Shore at the first Island that he
 came to The excuse that Capt King and Capt Gifford both
 made ~~was~~ for leaving the crew out of the Charter was this
 that they thought it was best not to have them mentioned
 in the Charter for they (the crew) might want to Ship in
 some other vessel It is said that a poor excuse is better than none
 The Consul told us that it was of no use to try to get ourselves
 Righted here as the French are at War with the Natives
 So here we are turned on Shore at one part of the World
 when we have been at work for less than half wages
 for the sake of a Passage to another part of the World where
 we had agreed to be carried This is not the first time that
 I have been deceived for we were kept on Shore at the
 Feejee Islands 86 Days instead of only 20 Days as we were
 told when we agreed to go on Shore to save and take care
 of all that we could save from the Wreck At least some of us
 (if not all) were told so The place where we lived was any
 thing but comfortable for it was extremely Warm and the
 Flies and Mosquitoes tormented us by Day and by Night
 And the most of ^{us} suffered a great deal by ill health
 We lived among a People celebrated for cruelty and
~~treachery~~ Treachery For my own part I never ^{could} see any
 necessity of our staying ~~at~~ ^{at} Satonga more than 35
 or 40 Days at the farthest It was a common report at
 Satonga that we were kept there a great ^{deal} longer than
 we otherwise should be on the account of Capt Kings
 Mistress or Lady being Pregnant and it was said that we
 should not leave there until she was Delivered I now
 had ~~any~~ ^{any} reason to doubt but what the report was true
 For she was Delivered on the 17th of May and we sailed on the
 12th of June There was between 30 & 40 Men Employed about the Brig and
 Bark and living upon the Bark's Provisions principally

On Shore at Sahita Aug July 14th 1846 Civil Time French Date
 July 14th or 15th At Daylight Capt King told the Mate of the Brig not to set the
 men to work who had belonged to the Bark Eliza both of Breton
 and had come from the Geesee Islands in the Brig. He also told
 him to tell them that they must all (except the Mate) get their
 things up and get them ready to go on Shore as the Consul
 had got a Boarding House for them. Capt Gifford told me
 that if I would keep myself to myself (in another word
 that if I would not say anything about others but look on and
 see them ~~be called out of their houses and say nothing about~~
 it as I understood it to mean) that I could have a Passage
 to Whahoo in the Brig that we came in from the Geesee Islands.

July 16th or 17th On the 15th or 16th of July We came on Shore and were sent to a
 a House 22 feet long and 14 wide ^{where} we had to eat and sleep
 and that in a Warm Climate and we mustered from
 16 to 18 in number. ^{The house had one Partition and two Rooms} We have to sleep on the Floor and
 on and under the Table I have a Blanket myself to
 sleep ⁱⁿ. There are too many of ^{us} for so small an house for
 either Health or Comfort but we must make the best
 of it for I am in hopes that I shall not have to stop here
 long. Our Board is paid by the Consul. The price is \$4.50
 a Week for each. There are 10 of us that belonged to the
 Bark. If I can get some work, I shall board myself for I
 do not like the living at all for it consists principally of
 Fresh Pork for Breakfast Dinner and generally for Supper
 although we sometimes have some Fish for Supper and
 once in a while for Breakfast. Fats and Bread and
 sometimes Potatoes. We have Tea for Supper and what they
 call Coffee for Breakfast. My health being rather poor
 I eat principally Bread & Butter.

July 16th or 17th ~~Told Capt Gifford that I should not stand by and see~~
 17th ~~the crew be called out of their houses to Whahoo without a~~
~~reason and that it is in place that I had to see that~~
~~that the Charter had been either~~
~~altered or was one made to work the crew out of their~~
~~Passage since he had done with them and that I believed~~
~~the usual it would be that my Journal was taken and~~
~~there would be no evidence of the Charter as he told me~~
~~it was I also told him that he (Capt G) had told me in place~~

July 16 or 17
1846

On Shore at Tahiti July 18 46 Civil Time French Dates
English at Fatonga (Feejee Isles) that he had got the Charter
in plain Black and White and all of the Bark's crew were
included in the Charter to be carried either to three
or Waahoo or at least to one of the Feejee Sandwich Islands
I asked him (Capt Gifford) how it happened that the crew
were not on the Charter now I told him that it did not
look right in my view He replied that Capt King thought
that it was best to leave the crew out as they might want to
ship in some other vessel It is my opinion that Capt King
meant to leave the crew here for he stoped their having
Coffee before they got here and put our crew (that lived
forward) together with his own crew on an allowance
of 13 or 14 pounds of Pork a Day for 17 Men The Coffee and
Pork both belonged to the Bark too It was done no doubt
to make our men dissatisfied and leave the Brig here without
being turned on Shore Finally Capt Gifford and
me had a quarrel and have not spoke together since
but our quarrelling had this effect (as it appears) that he
(Capt G) told the crew that they could have a passage
in the Brig to Waahoo

July 20th
27

I bought an April Hammer Driver Punch Cold Chisel
and Rivet Set) of Capt Myrick of the Ship Sarah of N York at \$2.⁰⁰
I sent Capt Gifford a letter in my usual style of
accusations that he had brought against me to my
and others I received of Capt Gifford 11 Dollars it being
the ballance Due me for work at Fatonga Feejee Isles
Capt Gifford has paid off all the ^{at the Consul's office} Men for work at Fatonga & Isles
Some of them had but a few Dollars to receive Three of them
had about 30 Dollars to receive They either had to let the
Consul take \$20 of it or go off his hands and pay their own
I ^{Two} where the latter Two of them have agreed to go to Waahoo
in the Brig that we came here in Thomas W Seirce had
\$28.⁰⁰ Due to him The Consul kept \$20 of it and gave him the rest
of it viz \$8.⁰⁰ Capt King asked him (T W Seirce) if he would go
to Waahoo in the Brig He answered that he did not like to go
with a Man who had threatened to turn all of our crew
on Shore at the first Island he came to, Capt King asked him
who had said that he (Capt G) had threatened to turn

65
 On Shore at Tahiti July 1846 Civil Time French Dates
 them (the crew) on Shore He (J.W.S.) asked the Consul if he did
 not hear him (Capt S.C.) say that he would put them on Shore
 at the first Island he came too The Consul denied of his ever
 saying that he ~~had~~ ^{or telling} anyone that Capt S.C. had threatened
 to turn any of us on Shore if he (Capt S.C.) was compelled to
 take us from this Port So it goes the fear of a Master of
 a Vessel seems to influence our acting Consul I have often
 heard that a Foremast hand stands but little chance of
 getting his rights from the most of our Consuls (or at least
 from some of them) when he is opposed by a Ship Master
 It appears to be the case in this instance at least from what
 I have seen and heard It appears to me that if our
 appointing Powers could be upon some of our Consuls
 hands in a Testitude condition for a Month or two that they
 would be a little more careful in selecting Men to fill
 that important Office For it ought to be considered an Office
 of some importance when we consider the number of am-
 citizens that are always liable to have Business with them
 There is no doubt but what many of them are honourable
 Men and an honour to the Nation they Represent
 I went to work at Coopering Oil this Morning but the Consul
 sent word to me to stop so I went to see him He told me
 that it was against the law of the place for a Mechanic to work
 without permission from the French Government He said
 that I was liable to be fined if I ^{worked} and he should
 have to pay the Fine as he was ~~Security~~ ^{Security} for us all that are
 on his hands He advised me to take out a Licence
 or Permit from the Government if I wanted to take
 contracts So the Consul told me who to apply ~~to~~ to get
 a Licence and I made application for one and got
 leave to work I have worked $1\frac{1}{4}$ of a Day at $\$3.00$ a Day
 I have worked $3\frac{1}{4}$ of a Day for the Ship Sarah of New York
 at Coopering Oil at $\$3.00$ a Day in all $1\frac{1}{4}$ Days $\$3.75$
 I have done a small job at Coopering Potmounts to $\$2.50$
 I have bought of Wm Lawrence and others Tools to the
 Amount of 27 Dollars and Paid for the Same in cash $\$27.00$
 which with what I had bought before makes for Tools $\$39.00$
 I got my Patent or Licence from the ^{only} Government for $\$4.00$
 $\$4.00$

July 27th
 1846

July 28th

Aug 1st

Aug 3rd

Aug 6th 1846

On Shore at Tahiti Aug 1846 Civil Time French Dates
I have set up 1856 gallons of Shooks for Mr Gray at 18⁰⁰/₁₀₀
They came from the Brig Elizabeth and formally belonged
to the Bark Elizabeth of Freeport

Aug 8th 1846

Worked 2 1/2 a Day at Coopering for Ship Sarah of New York
at 310 a Day Set up 34²⁷/₃₁₅ bbls of Shooks for Ship Sarah
of New York at 25 a bbl 8.70 altogether 10⁰⁰/₁₀₀

Aug 11th

The Ship Sarah of New York and all that had belonged
to her except the ^{and Bone} Vils was sold at auction The hull brought
1050 Dollars by Mr Green

There has been 13 Natives taken Prisoners by the French
lately but I do not remember the Day

The Ship Meriva Meriva (Capt Muscumber) of New Bedford
arrived here yesterday 21 Month and 10 Days out with 2450
barrels of Oil 750 Sperm She Leaks some Shear

Aug 12th

There is an addition of 6 to our Family which makes it
up to 17 or 20 and that in a house 22 feet by 14 which is
stoving too thick for comfort and in my opinion for
health (as we all sleep in it) in a warm climate like this
I asked the Consul if he would pay me my Board
instead of paying it to the Landlord and I would board
myself as there was something in the house and there
was most always a great deal of noise and confusion
and some of them were often Drunk and that it was
very disagreeable to me to live so The Consul told me
that he was very busy and he would give me an
answer when he got through with it

Aug 13th

I went to see our noble Consul and asked him if
he had concluded to grant me my request He said
that he had not that is was against the rules and
he should not break them I told him that I did not
ask him for any more than what he now said for me
for my board to the Man who kept the house where I
boarded and I did not see what difference it would make
to him who he paid it to that it would be a great accom-
modation to me to live more retired He answered me
that it was more trouble to make out the accounts
to send home and that it was no use to say anything
more about it for he should not pay my Board to

Aug 13th
1846

On Shore at Tahiti Aug 1846 Civil Time French Dates
any one else except the one that kept the ^{boarding} house I replied
that on that Principle a Man must live wherever he suc-
cific whether he got half enough to eat or not He said that
he should not make any alterations about it

If I ever live to get home I mean to find out if I can who
is of the most consequence to the Government the Health
and comfort of 15 or 20 Men or a few minutes trouble
for a Deputys Consuls Deputy or Clerk (a third remove
from a Consul) The fact is I do not believe that our Gov-
ernment upholds their Consuls abroad in any acts of
Tyranny or Arbitrary measures For to be compelled to
eat and sleep in a house 22 feet by 14 where there is
from 18 to 21 persons ^{and one of them sick} ~~at sea~~ in a warm Climate
and where the living is anything but good when it ~~is~~
would not cost the Government any more (for him to
board himself and live comfortable) except a few moments
trouble for a Consuls Clerk is what I should ^{call} a tyrann-
ical and Arbitrary measure at any rate ^{I received a letter}
I went and told Mr Reynolds that I wished that he
would pay me my Board (for the present while he
had so many Boarders) and let me Board myself
for I wanted to be more retired than I could be at his
house at present He said that he had rather any Boarder
would leave than me but if I would engage to come
back to his house to Board when he had but few Boarders
that he would consent to paying me my Board ~~and~~

3811
3150
661
I moved to a house to live with two Men who belonged
to the Ship Sarah of New York we had a Native to look
for us at 4 Dollars a Month The house Rent is 8 Dollars
a Month I had to get a Permit from the Police to move
The Brig Elizabeth of Salem sailed for Waucho Capt Giff
Mr W West John West Wm Crass and John Michas
have gone in her They have sold the Barks Mainmart
I hear that they got 300 Dollars for it They sold 1856 Gallons
of Shooks but I have not heard the Price of them They
sold the Oil 3811 gallons 135 sold for 25 a gal 3676 at 20 a gal
which amounts to 768.75 We sold 948 1/2 galls at Auckland
for about 300 879 barrels to the Ship Russell of

One Shore at Tahiti Aug 1846 French Dates
 Aug 14th Dartmouth at 1 Dollar a barrel. Which makes about \$195⁰
 altogether We Sold at Auckland 30 $\frac{7}{14}$ bbls To the Russell
 879 bbls At Tahiti 120 $\frac{39}{112}$ gal bbls There were about 40 bbls
 Burnt Which makes altogether 1070 Barrels that we
 have taken on the Voyage unless there were more than 40
 Barrels Burnt and lost So goes our Voyage but thank
 God that it ^{is} no worse I am in hopes that our Boats will
 get home safe and bring a fair Price If it does I think
 that it will make up the Net proceeds of the Voyage to
 5000 Dollars That is a small Voyage for 30 Months or
 more But it might have been worse for through
 the kindness of God we are yet alive and Well or at
 least I know of nothing to the contrary
 Aug 15th I have set up 1570 gallons of Shooks ^{for Mr Gray} at 1 cent a gal \$15⁷⁰
 For other Work for Mr Gray at Coppening 2⁸⁰
 I have Worked altogether since I have been on Shore
 (mostly in doing Work by the Gal) 6 Days The Work has Amounted
 Amounted to \$39¹ I have Paid out for help \$9⁶²
 which leaves me \$44²⁸ My Tools and Licence cost
 me \$43¹⁷ leaves me \$1¹¹ So here I am with but
 little prospect of getting anything to do
 Aug 16th As I was passing the Consul's Office he called me in and asked
 me where I lived now I told him where He ask me what
 it meant that I had moved without asking him first I
 told him that I did tell him where I wanted to go and
 had asked him to pay me my Board But he refused to
 do so So I asked Mr Reynolds if he would pay me four
 Dollars a Week and I Board myself for the present Mr
 Reynolds had consented to it and I had got permission
 from the Police to exchange my Solgings So I removed
 He said that it was a pretty way for me to remove from
 he responsible to the Govern^{ment} for me) and I say nothing
 to him about it Another thing he said that I had
 taken out a Licence to take Contracts without saying
 anything to him I told him that he was the very person
 who advised me to get a Licence and he had told me
 who to apply to and how to proceed and has still stood me
 Security to Govern^{ment} for he said that I would be

Aug 17th
1846

On Shore at Tahiti Aug 18th 46 French Consul
liable to be fined (or he should for me) if I worked without
a licence and he had advised me not to go off his hands
until I was sure of having Work. He denied it at first
and used some threats to me but finally cooled down
quite moderate when I offered to bring a witness to part
of our conversation. So it goes our Noble Consul (or rather
a Second or third remove from a Consul) for he is Deputized
by a Deputy Consul) has consented not to trouble me
but to let me live in peace and if Mr Keynolds has a
mind to pay me anything for my Board well but
he shall not alter his Rules on my account or give
himself any trouble on my account. So I shall remain
as I am or where I am for the present.

In the Afternoon Capt Macomber asked me if I would
go with him in the Ship Minerva of New Bedford. She
wants from 3 to 500 barrels of Oil to fill her cys. The
Cooper will leave here I expect. He will take his place.
Capt Macomber says that he will give me $\frac{1}{50}$ th lay
if I go in her. He is to let me know Tomorrow Morning
if he wants me to ^{go} in her.

I have engaged with Capt Macomber ^{to go} in the Ship Minerva
of New Bedford as Cooper and Shipkeeper for one Fifth
Lay or Share. She is 21 $\frac{24}{30}$ Months out with 2450
Barrels of Oil 750 of it Sperm. The Consul has forbid
any Person (upon his hands) from doing any more
Work while they remain upon his hands.

Enathan P Hathaaway Jr happening to be in a hurry
of a Native. He saw a Book lying in an open Chest
he took it up and found it to be this Journal. The
Native said (at first) that he bought it on Board of the
Brig Elizabeth (the same Vessel that we came here in)
And he afterwards ^{said} that he picked it up in the Water
near the Shore. But I do not think that it has ever been
in the Water for any length of time from the appearance
of it. There is a Mystery about this Journal that
I should like to have explained to my satisfaction.
It has been out of my Possession for the space of 22 or
23 Days. I did not expect to ever see it again.

It is evident to me that this Book was thrown overboard from the Brig Elizabeth of Salem

20th

Aug 21st
1846

Mr. Shaw at Talita August 1846 French Dates

In and through the Kindness of an ever Indulgent Providence I have a good prospect of starting for my Native Land, ^{once more} but I do not dare to place too much Dependence in anything that is in the future for I have met with so many Disappointments thus far through an ~~an~~ eventful life that I am cautious how I make much of anything that ^{even} looks favourable But I am in hopes that it is the Will of my Heavenly Father that my Life will be spared to reach my home in Possession of good Health and be permitted to find my kind and Dear Friends in the enjoyment of Life and good Health and in happy Circumstances The past has been truly an eventful Voyage It the first in which I have been doomed to lose a Shipmate by Death We have lost two of our Crew by Death during the past Voyage This has been my Sixth Voyage It has pleased God in his great Mercy ^{to} ~~the~~ Preserve my unprofitable Life and ~~Health~~ ^{Health} and ^{so} has return me in Safety from the five first Voyages in the same Vessels in which I left home in But It has pleased God to permit me to be so ^{as to lose the vessel that I was in} unfortunate as to meet with a great misfortune on the last Voyage But still He has not left or forsaken me in my troubles trials and Disappointments Although I have lost the most of my Labour for the last 25 Months yet I desire still to put all my trust in him and to Thank Him for His great kindness towards me in bestowing ~~so~~ so many Blessings upon such an unworthy Sinner as I am and ever have been

22nd

Charles H. Peirce has left the Consuls Hands He has left the Hospital (as our Boarding house is called) and he has gone to Board ~~at~~ with Mr. Pearn & Clark the Men that he has been and is still to Work for The Natives hold this Day as the Sabbath Why it is so is because the first Missionarys came through the Indian Ocean which brought the day one Day ahead of ~~the~~ ^{the} Time at Greenwich and the Natives use their Dates

23rd

This the French Sunday as they came by the way of Cape Horn Sundays here are not kept as they are at home by any means

On Shore at Tahiti Monday Aug 24th 1846 French Dates
 Aug 24 I have Settled with my house Mates They have taken my
 part of the things that belonged to us in common I have
 lived with them 11 Days The Whole outlays have been 40 80
 Including the House Rent which is 3 75⁰ Left at the house the Value
 of 23 38⁰ which left 17 42⁰ that it had cost us for our Board
 One third of 17 42 is 5 81 I have paid besides 13 7⁰ which
 makes my whole expence for Board 11 Days is 7 18⁰ which
 Amounts to 65⁰ a Day I received 6 50 from my partners
 in ful of all Demands from them I kept 2 Fire and Forks
 which cost 75⁰ I have Shipped as Cooper & Shipkeeper on
 Board of the Ship Minerva of New Bedford for one Fiftieth
 Day or Share to ~~be paid in proportion to the time that we~~
~~are aboard & the sort of Voyage~~ I have sold the most of
 my Tools to Edmund F. Florier who has been Discharged
 from the Minerva of New Bedford The Price of the Tools
 I sold him was 35 50 Subject to a Reduction of 4 25 as a
 Present to me That leaves the actual Cost 31 25 I got 27 50
 for them so I lost only 3 25⁰ which is less than I expected
 to lose I have still got a Sape Borer and Bit and Stock They
 cost me 2 50 and are well worth it All My Tools cost me
 55 00 My Licence cost me 4 17 which amounts to 39 17⁰
 My Work has Amounted to (in Six Day) 44 28 Tools 31 25 with
 what I still ^{have} on hand The Work and Tools together is 75 53⁰
 which leaves me after paying for Tools and Licence 36 36⁰
 I have taken an Order upon Capt Mueseler ^{for 27 50} of the Ship
 Minerva of New Bedford Dated Tahiti Aug 24th 1846
 And ~~very~~ Signed by Edmund F. Florier In the Afternoon
 I sent my things on board of the Minerva I have
 engaged to help Charles Myrick to make a
 Bathing Tub for Mr John Heare The Ship Sw
 Brothers of New Bedford came in Seeking some
 She is between 27 and 28 Months out with 110
 barrels of Oil 960 of ^{it} Sperm
 I went on Board of the Minerva and Flayed
 3 Cask and came on Shore again I am still
 at work upon the Bathing Tub
 Mr S B Fisher Sailed yestady for one of the See
 Islands in a small Coaster

Ship
 T B.

26th

On Shore at Tahiti Aug 1846 French Dates

Aug 28 We finished the Bathing Tub at Sunset We have each of us Worked 3 Days upon it

29 I am getting ready to go to Sea I have ^{got} the most of my things that I shall be likely to need upon the Passage Home I have given back my Licence to the French Government As this ^{is} Sunday with the Natives and English many of the Stores are Shut so I cannot get all my things to Day

30 This is Sunday with the French but I must get all ready for Sea to Day as I expect to Sail Tomorrow Morning if nothing happens to prevent us

Ship Minerva of New Bedford At Tahiti

Monday the 31st of Aug 1846 Civil Time

Begins with a fine Breeze at North Westerly and fine Weather I came on board at 10 A.M I have left at Tahiti 5 of the Bark Elizabeth of Freetown's Crew namely Charles H. Seire Thomas W. Seire Amethan P. Hathaaway Joseph Bennet and Samuel Bancroft The two last expect to go in the Ship Two Brothers and Bancroft has Shipped in her and Bennet expects to soon Charles H. Seire has left the Consul's hands The other two are still upon his hands Mr Gideon Gordon is Fourth Mate of the Minerva We have got pretty well scattered about I have got in my trunk Seventeen and three eighths of Dollars At 2 P.M a strong North Westerly Wind We got underway and stood out to Sea When we got out side had it Squally at times and at times nearly calm hauled to the Southward between Tahiti & Unio Stowed the Anchors Set all Sail In the Evening had a good fresh Breeze from the Eastward We are all as Well as usual (except Seasickness) Thanks be to God Took in the Top & Sails and Fly 31st

I expect that Charles H. Seire will Ship as Mate of the Schooner Providence to Cruise among the Chain Islands for 4 or 5 Months for Shells If he does go in her it is most likely that T. W. Seire will go with him also

Captain Henry (at Tahiti) says that the Native still says that he found this Journal in the Water near the Shore

Ship Minerva of New Bedford J. A. Macomber Master

1st Day

Tuesday the 1st of September 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a Strong Easterly Wind and Fine Weather
Steering between South and South East with whole Topsail
set and Courses At Daylight went the Cables and put them
below All hands Employed in getting the Boats ready
for Whaling At 10 A.M. one Watch went below
In the Afternoon had it Squally with a little Rain at
times At 3 P.M. the Main Tack parted and ripped off the
Leach Rope so we furled the Mainsail At 6 P.M. set
the Main Spencer In the Evening Rainy with a Strong
Breeze at East heading S.S. East on a Wind We are all as
Well as usual (except Seasickness) Thanks be to God

Lat by Obs 19 03 South
Lon by Chron 149.20 West

2nd Day

Wednesday the 2^d of Sept 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a Strong Easterly Wind & Bugged with
Rain At 8 A.M. took one Reef in the Topsails
At 10 the Weather Cleared Heading S.S.E. by the Wind
In the Afternoon set the Light Sails and furled
out the Reefs Unbent the Mainsail and M. Topsail
and bent another M. Topsail Latter part Fine Weather
We are all as Well as usual except Seasickness Thanks
be to God for the blessing

Lat by Obs 20.14 South
Lon by Chron 148 30 West

3rd Day

Thursday the 3^d of Sept 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a Fresh Easterly Wind and Pleasant
Weather heading S.S. East by the Wind At Sunrise
went aloft Repairing the Mainsail We are all
as Well as usual Thanks be to God for the blessing

Lat by Obs 22.26 South
Lon by Chron 147.55 West

4th Day

Friday the 4th of Sept 1846 Civil Time
Begins with Fine Weather with a good Breeze
from the Eastward heading S.S. East At Daylight
saw High Island ahead about 8 Miles distant
Two Boats went in and got a few Fowls They
returned at Noon Lat of High Island 23.42 South
Lon 148 03 West finished Repairing the Mainsail
and bent it and set it Took in the M. & S. Sails

From
5 Day
Lat South
25° 03
Long West
146° 30

Tahiti Towards the Coast of Chili Sept 1846
Saturday the 5th of Sept 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a strong Easterly Wind and Cloudy
Weather heading S E East Between 3 and 6 AM had a
Squall from the South Westward with heavy Rain
and Thunder and lightning Braced round the
Yards and Steered East Doubled Reeped the Topsails
In the Forenoon the Wind hauled South Easterly and
Moderated Turned one Reep out of the Fore and Mizzen
and both out of the Main Topsails It still continues to Rain
Moderately until 11 AM At 1 PM the Wind hauled
S Easterly to N E East Where Ship headed E S E turn
out all the Reeps and set the Light Sails The Weather
continues Cloudy We are all as Well as usual Thanks
be to God Latter part a Fresh Breeze from N Easterly

6 Day
Lat South
26° 45
Long West
145° 36

Sunday the 6th of Sept 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a strong Breeze from the N Easterly
Course from E S E to S E East Took in the Light
Sails At 6 AM Squally with Rain Double
Reeped the Fore and Mizzen Topsails At 9 AM
Double Reeped the Main Topsail Afternoon Clear
Weather At 6 PM Clost Reeped the Fore and Mizzen Top
Sails and Reeped the Mainsail We are all as Well
as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing

7 Days out
Lat South
29° 52
Long West
145° 52 30

40th Anniversary of St Birth Day
Monday the 7th of Sept 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a strong Easterly Wind heading S
by East the Wind Decreases gradually making fair
as the Wind admits At Sunrise had Single Reeped
Fore and Mizzen Topsails and M S by Sail set
Middle and Latter Parts more Moderate the Wind
hauled to N East heading E S E We are as Well
as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing

8 Days out
Lat 31, 42 S
Long 145° 00 W

Tuesday the 8th of Sept 1846 Civil Time
Moderate Weather the Wind N Easterly heading
S Easterly with all sail set We are all as Well as
usual Thanks be to God Latter part the Wind
increased to a strong Breeze

Ship *Minerva* of New Bedford John A Macomber
 7 Days Wednesday the 9th of Sept 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a Strong Northerly Wind heading
 E S E At 2 A.M. took in the Light Sails At 4 A.M.
 Double Reefed the Topsails At 6 Raining At 8
 Lat South P.M. Close Reefed the Topsails and Reefed the
 32.50 Mainsail At 9 P.M. took in the Sail the Wind
 Son West hauled to the N Westward Satter part Moderate
 143 00 with Rain We are all as Well as usual
 Thanks be to God for the Blessing

Thursday the 10th of Sept 1846 Civil Time
 10 Day Begins with a Moderate N Westerly Wind and
 Squally Weather Between 8 and 6 A.M.
 turned out all the Reefs ^{from} the Fore and Main
^{Topsails} and set the Fore and Main Top G Sails At 10
 A.M. the Wind hauled to the Westward Course
 Lat South East by South At 1 P.M. took in the Fore Beat
 34.20 At 2 Furlled the Mainsail At 7 P.M. took in
 Son West Top G Sails a Strong Breeze at W S West In the
 139.40 course of the Evening Double Reefed the Topsails We are
 all as Well as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing
 The Weather is getting Cool I have put on Stockings

Friday the 11th of Sept 1846 Civil Time
 11 Day Begins with a Strong Breeze at West South West Course East
 Lat South by South The Weather is a little Squally At 8 A.M. turned the Reefs
 34.46 out of the Maintopsail and set the Maintop gallantsail
 Son West 133.46 Afternoon a Strong Breeze and Pleasant Weather but
 38 cleared rather Cool We are all as Well usual Thanks be to God
 cut the Ranks Satter part a Strong Breeze

Saturday the 12th of Sept 1846 Civil Time
 12 Day Begins with a Strong Westerly Wind and good Weather
 55.40 except an occasional Squall of Rain At 8 A.M. turned
 Lat South the Reefs out of the Main and Fore Topsails Unbent
 55 10 the N S G Sail (it being torn some) and bent an
 Son West other and set it At 9 P.M. had a heavy Squall
 130 00 tore the Fore Topsail and N S G Sail took them in
 Double Reefed the N S G Sail Course East We are all as

Master From Tahiti Towards the Coast of Chili

13 Day Sunday the 13th of Sept 1846 Civil Time

Res Helm Begins with a good breeze at WNW and fine weather - Course East At Daylight turned the Reefs out of the M Topsail
at 35th 26 Unbent the Foresail and Fore Topsail and bent
at 126th 31 others and set them Set the F & G Sail F & S Mast and Mizzen Topsail 11 AM fine weather the Wind WNW West and Moderate We have no Main Top G
Sail fit to set as they are both torn some
 Latter part the Weather and Wind remains the same
 We are as well as usual ^{except colds} Thanks be to God for the Blessing

14 Day Monday the 14th of Sept 1846 Civil Time

Begins with fine weather the Wind North Westerly a fine
Breeze Employed in repairing and bending a Main Top
G Sail set it at Noon Also set the Main topgallant Studding
at 34th 50 ing Sail We are steering East & North by Compass which
at 123th 62 makes an East Course good In the Afternoon Wet Haul
and Washed the Decks At 6 PM the Wind NW West a fine
Breeze took in the Main topgallant studding sail In the
Evening had light squalls of Rain We are all as well
as usual (except colds) Thanks be to God for the Blessing
At 10 the Wind hauled S West took in Top G Sails and Std Sail Stairing

15 Days Out Tuesday the 15th of Sept 1846 Civil Time From Home 26 Nov

Begins with squally weather the Wind S West Course East
at 34th 47 At 2 AM set the M S G Sail At 5 AM set the F & G and F & S
at 119th 08 F & G Sail F & S Mast and M S G Studding Sails
Fine Weather with a brisk Breeze Repaired the Main
Top Gallant Sail and Ript up the old Foresail
We are all as well as usual Thanks be to God for the
Blessing Latter part Wind and Weather

16 Day Wednesday the 16th of Sept 1846 Civil Time

Begins with fine cool weather with a good breeze
at 34th 36 South West Course East with all sail set At Work fitting
at 115th 38 the Bow and Spare Boats and painting the Mast
Boat In the Afternoon the Wind hauled to the Westward
At 6 PM hauled up the Mainsail Killed 7 Small and
1 Large Pigs We are all as well as usual Thanks be to God
 Latter part fine weather

Ship Minerva of New Bedford John A Macomber Master From
 Thursday the 17th of Sept 1846 Civil Time 17 Days from Tahiti
 Begins with Fine Weather the Wind West and strong Course East & South
 all sail set that will draw Employed in breaking out and stow-
 ing at all the Hatchways Started the sperm Oil out of ^{the} Village Pipe
 into one of the Fry Pots and after heating it put it into Barrels
 I have been at work Coopering Barrels for Oil We have several
 squalls of rain in the course of each Day We are all as Well as
 usual (Except Colds) Thanks be to God Lat by Obs 35° 00' South
 Lon by Chron 112° 18' West

18th Day Friday the 18th of Sept 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with Fine Weather the Wind varying from W by S
 to W by North Course East Southerly Repairing the Main
 Top sail I have repaired two Sides In the Afternoon had
 several Rain Squalls We are all as Well as usual
 Thanks be to God for the blessing Lat by Obs 35° 20' South
 Lon by Chron 108° 34' West

19th Day Saturday the 19th of Sept 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a Strong Westerly Wind which hauled Scattered
 and increased in the course of the Forenoon so that we took
 in the Studding Sails and Fly Sil We still have some
 Rain Squalls At work Repairing the Main Top
 sail I have made 394 Dowels Our Course is nearly
 East We are all as Well as usual ^{except Colds} Thanks be to God
 for the great Blessing Lat by Obs 35° 40' South
 Latter part the Wind Lon by Chron 104° 52' West
 Varied from South to South S West and back to South

20th Day Sunday the 20th of Sept 1846 Civil Time
 begins with a brisk Southerly Wind and Fine
 but Cool Weather Course East a little Southerly
 nearly by the Wind with all sail set that will
 Draw Middle and Latter parts the Wind
 more Moderate the Weather Fine There is no
 work being done to Day We are all as Well as
 usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing We have
 had a noble run from Tahiti Lat by Obs 35° 46' South
 Lon by Chron 101° 10' West

Tahiti Towards the Coast of Chili Cruising For Whales In Sept 1846
 21 Day Monday the 21st of Sept 1846 Civil Time 21 Days from Tahiti
 Begins with a Moderate southerly Wind At 7 AM the Wind S East
 but it soon hauled to S E with Fine Weather and Cool Course
 East Northerly all Sail set Wet hold Repairing of Top
 Sails finished the Main Topsail We are all as Well
 as usual Thanks be to God } Lat by Obs 36 07 South
 Middle and ~~Bottom~~ part. Wind and } Lon by Chro West
 Weather much the same as beginning At 9 PM the Wind
 hauled East and Light at that At 10 tacked headed S E
 I have been clearing my Tools

22 Day Tuesday the 22nd of Sept 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a light Easterly Wind and Fine Weather At
 1 AM tacked Ship headed North Easterly At 4 AM
 tacked to the Southerward At 7 tacked to the Northerward
 Between 2 and 3 PM the Wind hauled S East a very
 light Breeze headed East At work at small Sols about
 the Ship and Rigging I have fitted the Amril and
 Washed 10 peices of Cloths There are several on board
 that are quite unwell with Colds The remainder of
 us are as Well as usual Thanks be to God for the same
 In the Evening a light Breeze } Lat by Obs 35 49 South
 at East headed S E East } Lon by Chro West

23 Days Wednesday the 23rd of Sept 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with light Airs from East Southerly to S E
 and East Northerly to N E East At 9 AM caught a
 Porpoise and fastened to another and Drawed from it
 At work at sundry Sols about the Ship At 7 PM had
 a Breeze at S E East headed East Several of us are still
 quite unwell with Colds The rest are as Well as usual
 Thanks be To God for the Blessing } Lat by Obs 35 55 South
 } Lon by Chro West

24 Day Thursday the 24th of Sept 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a light S Easterly Wind and Good Weather
 heading to the Eastward with all Sail set In the Forenoon
 the Wind hauled South In the Afternoon the Wind hauled
 from South to S West and back to South At work on small
 Sols We are about as Well as usual Thanks be to God
 Saw Squid Black Fish Porpoises and } Lat by Obs 36 10 South
 a Pin Bask } Lon by Chro 94 52 West

79
Ship Minerva of New Bedford John A Macomber Master
Friday the 25th of Sept 1846 Civil Time 25 Days from Bahia
Begins with a Fine Wind at South Course East Cloudy Weather Middle
Clear Weather and slight Squalls of Fine Rain at intervals
 Latter part much the same All Sail set At 8 AM Saw
 a Sail Bearing N.W. which was soon out of our sight
 Those who have been unwell with Colds are getting
 better The rest of us are as Well as usual Thanks be
 to God for the Blessing } Lat by Obs 36° 40 South
 } Lon by Chron 91° 30 West

26 Day Saturday the 26th of Sept 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a light southerly Wind and Good Weather
 heading East At 1 PM nearly Calm Unbent the Fore
 and Main Topsails and bent some Old Sails in their
 places At 2 PM a very light Breeze sprang up at
 South West 9 PM the Wind remains light at W. S.W.
 We are all as Well as usual (except one Man) Thanks
 be to God for the Blessing } Lat by Obs 36° 49 South
 Killed a Pig } Lon by Chron 89° 15 West

27 Day Sunday the 27th of Sept 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a light breeze (fairing every few
 hours from) from West by South to West by North
 and very fine Pleasant Weather Course near
 East We have to Shift over the Studding Sail
 every few hours and Brace the Yards as the
 Wind Varies from side to side There is no
 Work being done to Day We are all as Well
 as usual (except one) Thanks be to God for the
 Blessing } Lat by Obs 37° or more
 } Lon by Chron 87° 40 West
 } Lon by Chron 87° 20, 30 West

28 Day Monday the 28th of Sept 1846 Civil Time
 Started Begins with light Winds fairing alternately from W.S. West
 A Barrel to W.N. West and Pleasant Weather heading East by South
 or Beer And Cooped several Pipes of Oil in the Fore Hold Between
 Pork Decks Found one Pipe had leaked some I have put
 down two Meat barrels Started a Barrel of each
 Beef and Pork We are all as Well as usual (except one)
 Thanks be to God for the Blessing } Lat by Obs 38° or 2 South
 } Lon by Chron 86° 13 West
 Latter part the Wind steady at N.E.

From Tahiti Towards The Coast of Chili Cruising In 1846
 29 Day Tuesday the 2th of Sept 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a Fresh ^{Night} Westerly Wind and Fine Weather
 Course E S East with all sail set between ~~2~~³ and 3 A
 M the Wind hauled Northerly to N N East and back
 to North West Employed at small Sols about the Rigging
 At 3 P M Furlled the Mainsail and Mizzen Top Gallant
 Sail At 4 P M a Moderate Rain Storm At 5¹/₂ took in
~~Rose~~ Main S & Studdingsail and F S & Sail Close
 Reaped the Mizzen Top Sail The Fly Jib is Furlled The
 Jib is hauled Down We are all as Well as Usual
 (Except our Thanks be To God) Lat by Obs 39.08 South
 Evening Rainy until 10 P M Son by Ac 83 20 West
 Continued Thick and Foggy through the Night At 9 the
 Wind at W by North

th Day Out Wednesday the 3th and Last of Sept 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a Fine Breeze at W N West with Thick Weather
 with intervals of Clear Steering E S East Set the Main
 Sail in the Middle Watch At Daylight the Weather were
 Broken In the Middle of the Day Fine Weather the Wind
 at West and West North West Employed in doing small
 Sols about the Ship Killed two Pigs There is but two Pigs
 left now The Cook and one other Man are unwell The
 remainder of us are as Well as usual Thanks be to God
 for the blessing } Lat by Obs 40.18 South
 } Son by thro 80.37 West

Thursday the 1st of October ¹⁸⁴⁶ Civil Time 31 Days From Tahiti
 31 Day Begins with a good Breeze from West to South West and
 Fine Weather Steering South Easterly At 9 A M Foggy
 took in the Fore and Mizzen Top & Sails Fly Jib and
 Mainsail At 3 P M took in Main S & Sail At 3¹/₂ the
 Weather Cleared some At 6 P M took in the Fore &
 Mizzen Topsails Jib and Mainsail and Close Reaped
 the Main Top sail and came to the Wind with the
 Starboard Tacks on board heading W S West Set the
 Watch in Bouts Crews The are Four Men unwell
 The rest of us are Well as usual Thanks be to God
 } Lat by ~~Obs~~^{Ac} 40.20 South
 } Son by Cro West

Francis Hitch

81 Ship Minerva of New Bedford John A. Macomber Master
 32 Days Friday the 2^d of Oct 1846 Civil Time 32 Days from Tahiti
 Begins with a strong W's West Wind and Cold Cloudy Weather
 with an occasional Squall of Fine Rain & At Daylight
 turned one Reef out of the Fore and Main Topsails and
 set the Mainsail Sil and Mizen Topsail Close Reefed
 kept of S E East saw several Fin Backs and Black & Red
 and Reposes Porpoises At 9 A M turned one Reef out of
 the Main Topsail and set the M Top G Sail hauled up
 the Mainsail and kept off for Whales which proved to be
 Fin Backs At 10 A M took in the M S G Sail heading S E
 by the Wind At 1 P M put the second Reef in the M S Sail
 and furled the Mainsail At Sunset took in Sail to Close
 Reefed Topsails Foresail and F S M S Sail Wore Ship to the
 North Westward Mr Baker and Four Men are quite
 unwell The rest of us are as well as usual Thanks
 to God for the Blessing { Lat by Obs 12° 31' South
 } Sen by Chron 77° 12' West

33 Days Saturday the 3^d of Oct 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a Moderate Southerly Wind and good
 Weather but rather Cold At Midnight Wore Ship
 headed E S East At Daylight Made Sail to whole Top
 Sails Sil and Maintopgallantsail Unbent the
 Mainsail and altered it to a Foresail and bent it
 to the Fore Yard and put the Fore Sail below
 Spoke In the course of the Forenoon saw several Fin Backs
 The Fr At 3½ P M spoke the Ship Pallas of Harre (France)
 Ship 10 Months out with 250 bbls of Oil 15 of Sperra
 Pallas saw two other Ships Also saw several Right
 Whales Sounded two Boats and the Pallas Sounded
 three and chased them about an hour but
 could not get fast to any of them They are
 very shy indeed At 6 P M Capt Macomber
 went on board of the Pallas and came back at
 7½ At Sunset Close Reefed the Topsails and took
 in the Sil There is no Mainsail bent Some of
 the Sick are better but there is 3 still of Duty
 The rest are as well as usual { Lat by Obs 12° 58' South
 Thanks be to God } Sen by Chron 77° 12' West

Cruising For Whales Off The Coast Of Chili In October 1846
Sunday the 4th of Oct 1846 Civil Time 34 Days from Tahiti
begins with a light South Westerly Wind and good
Weather At Daylight made Sail to M S & Sail and
Fly Sil Saw several Right Whales lowered two
Boats but they could not strike lowered two Boats
four times in the Course of the Day but could not
get fast as the Whales are so wild Henry Snider
Sprained his Ankle and is laid up One of the Men
is still Sick All the rest of us are as well as usual
Thanks be to God for his Blessing Set by Obs 43° 17 South
Saw the Ship Sallas all Day Son by Chro West

35 Days Monday the 5th of Oct 1846 Civil Time
Begins with light Southerly Winds with some Frey
Net Hold Squalls At Daylight made Sail to M S & Sail
and Fly Sil Saw several Right Whales Saw 3
Ships to Leeward one them was Boiling At 9
A.M. lowered the W & S Boats but could not
Strike At 11 P.M. saw a Gam of Whales lowered
Right the three Larboard Boats the Bow Boat fastened
Whale and they got the Whale Deced and to the Ship at 6
P.M. took in Sail as usual The Bow Boat got Stove
by the Whale Wet Hold to Day The Sick and Same
are about the same The rest of us are as well as usual
Thanks be to God For the Blessing Set by Obs 43° 10 South
The Water is of a Reddish Green colour Son by Chro West

6 Days Tuesday the 6th of Oct 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a light Southerly Wind and cloudy
Put In Weather At Daylight commenced cutting in the
the Whale and finished at 9 o'clock Set the Foresail Fore
Poke and Mizen top Sails Double Reefed and Sil the
the Bark Wind increased as the Day advanced At 2 P.M.
Synosure Started the dryworks At 3 P.M. Saw a Right Whale
11 Hands lowered two Boats but they did not strike Spoke the Bark
Employed lowered two Boats but they did not strike Spoke the Bark
To Day Lynosure of Sternington 13½ Months out with 400 lbs
of Oil At 5½ P.M. took in Sail to close Reefed M S Sail &
Sail F S M S Sail We are about as well as yesterday
Thanks be to God at Strong Breeze at 5½ E (Set 43° 04 South
Saw 2 Ships and Barks Son T 5 41 West

83 Ship Minerva of New Bedford John A Macomber Master
 Wednesday the 7 of Oct 1846 Civil Time 37 Days Out
 Begins with a Moderate breeze at East Southerly and Fine
 Weather At Daylight set the Kil and Fore and Mizzen Top
 SPOKE THE sails Double Reefed let one Reef out of the Main Topsail
 SHIP saw 4 Ships and Barks At 9 AM a Light Wind at
 Martha East Set the Reefs out of the Main Topsail and set the
 Main Top Gallant Sail Employed at Boiling and
 All Hands Fitting Barrels and Repairing the Bow Boat
 Employed At 4 1/2 PM Spoke the Ship Martha of Fairhaven
 Boiling Smith Master 11 1/2 Months Out with 65 Barrels
 of Oil 15 of it Sperm 20 of it Black Fish and the
 remainder of it (30 bbls) Right Whale The First
 Officer now on board of her is the third one
 since she left home and the ~~second~~^{second} Officer is
 the ~~second~~^{second} one that she has had since she sailed
 from home Mr Charles Grennell left her at
 Talcahuana on the Coast of Chili She has got
 her third crew now on board or at least the
 most of them are men that shipped to her
 after her first and second crew had left
 her At 6 PM nearly Calm took in the M
 S & sail and Double Reefed the Main Top
 Sail and took in the Kil There are still three
 unable to do any Duty All the rest of us are
 Well as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing
 The Wind hauled Southerly
 38 Days Thursday the 8 of Oct 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a light Southerly Wind and good Weather
 Finished The Wind hauled Westerly and increased At Daylight
 Boiling 7 Set the Fore and Mizzen Topsails Doubled Double Reefed
 SPOKE THE and Kil let the Reefs out of the Main Topsails At
 SHIP 7 AM Finished Boiling At 8 Set the Main and
 Carravan Mizzen Top & Sails and Fly Kil At 11 AM Spoke
 Fall River the Ship Carravan of Fall River 11 Months out with
 All H 3 350 barrels of Oil At 2 PM Spoke the Bark Cynosure
 her Capt came on board At 3 a Strong Breeze and
 Bark Cyn Rain At 4 took in Sail to close Reefs M S sail F sail
 Scraped and 4 PM S sail We are about as Well
 The Bone as usual Thanks be to God
 Scraped the Bone

(159) 84

Last From Tahiti Cruising for Whales on the Coast of Chili
Friday the 9th of Oct 1846 Civil Time 39 Days Out of 80
Begins with a Strong N West Wind with Rain At 8 AM
nearly calm At 1 PM a good Breeze at S West the Weather
cleared set whole Topsails Fil Fore sail and M S G
Sail At 2 PM saw a Right Whale lowered two Boats
and gave chase but they could not catch them At 4
PM took in Sail to close Keefed M S Sail and Foresail
and 3 PM S Sail At 6 PM a Strong Wind at S West
and Thick Weather Keefed the Fore Sail We are about
as Well as usual Thanks be to God { Sat by Obs 5
Saw one Ship latter part heavy Squalls from S West
Son by thro West

Anniversary of My Mothers Birth
Saturday the 10th of Oct 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a Strong South Westerly Wind and Cloudy Weather
At Daylight turned the Keef out of the Foresail also one Keef
out of the Main Toppail Loosed the Fore and Mizen Sails
Double Keefed them and Furlled them Repairing
Cask and Setting up Shocks At 9 AM more Moderate
Set the Fil Fore and Mizen Toppails and Main S G Sail
In the course of the Forenoon turned out all the Keef
and Steered N East At Noon a Light Breeze at
S West At 1 PM commenced Coopers Oil for
Stoving and Finished at Sunset Washed off Decks
and took in Fil and M S G Sail and Close Keefed the
Toppails The Sick are getting better The remainder
of us are as Well as usual Thanks be to God for
the great Blessing Saw one { Sat by Obs 4, 2, 3, 1 South
Ship } 42 Anniversary of My Brothers Son by thro Charles Birth
West

Sunday the 11th of Oct 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a Gale at N West and Thick Weather at
5 AM Rainy At 9 AM took in Fore and Mizen Sails
and Foresail There is no Duty being done
to day In the Afternoon a Moderate Gale and
Clear Weather Lying too heading S West Wind
West We are all about as Well as usual for us
at the present time Thanks be to God At 3 PM
set the Foresail latter part { Sat by Obs 4, 2, 2, 8 West
Strong Gales with Squalls at } Son by thro 7, 5, 4, 0 South

8⁵ Ship Minerva of New Bedford Cruising off the Coast of Chile
Monday the 12th of Oct 1846 Civil Time 42 Days from Tahiti
Begins with a Moderate Gale from the Westward with an
occasional Squall of Rain and Clear Weather at inter-
vals lying too under a Close Reefed Main Topsail Foresail
Stowing Main Spencer and FTM S Sail Heading South West
Down Oil only At Daylight called all hands as usual set one
All Hands out of the Main Topsail and set the Fore Topsail Double
EMPLOYED Reefed Manded the Mast heads and Washed off the Decks
5th although it is blowing a civil Gale of Wind At 7
Saw Three M hauled up the Foresail and commenced Stowing
Ships Down the Oil At 8¹/₂ AM called the Men down from
the Mast head All hands are employed All hands
have been kept 5 Days to take care of their Whale that we
got last since he was cut in The Wind Moderated gradu-
ally throughout the Day with frequent Squalls of
Rain and a very heavy Sea At 1¹/₂ PM finished Stowing
in the Rigs and commenced Stowing between Decks
We got through Stowing at 6¹/₂ PM We got all Stowed
except two Cask and 6 or 8 Riggers (or Breakers) At 7 PM
Close Reefed the Fore and Main Topsails The Steward
and one other Man are still quite unwell The
rest of us are as Well as usual Thanks be to God
for the Blessing Saw 3 Ships Lat. by Obs 42.18 South
Long by Chron 75.45 West

43 Days Tuesday the 13th of Oct 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a Civil Gale at North West heading S Westward
At Daylight took in Fore Topsail and Washed off Deck
At 6 had a heavy Squall hauled up the Foresail and
Reefed it It continued Rainy through the Forenoon
took in the Fore Sail The Weather is very Cold At 1 PM
the Wind hauled to South West^{and} Westerly The
Weather cleared off Cold At 2 PM set the Sail Reefed
Saw A and score Ship headed North Westerly The Wind
SHIP Moderated set the Main & Fore Spencers At Sunset
A Moderate Gale at West South West heading
North West by West The Weather is Clear and Cold
The Steward is better the other Man is about as usual
for him of late The rest of us are as Well as usual Thanks
be to God for the Blessing. Lat. by Obs 43.49 South
Saw one Sail Long by Chron 76.43 West

(161) 86

Ship Minerva of New Bedford Cruising off the Coast of Chili
 Wednesday the 14th of Oct 1846 Civil Time 44 Days from Talita
 Begins with a Gale from the Westward with heavy Squalls
 heading N^W West under the Storm Sails Viz Fore and Main
 Spencers a Close Reeped Main Topsail Reeped Foresail and
 5 M S Sail At 5 AM called all hands and took in the Bow
 Boat and turned up the Waist Boat Were Ship headed S^W
 by South Furlled the Foresail At 2 PM turned the
 Reep out of the Foresail ^{and set it} The Wind Moderates gradually
 although we continue to have heavy Squalls of
 Rain and Hail At 6 PM Saw a Sail to Seward
 Two of the Men are quite unwell The remainder of
 us are as Well as usual Thanks be to God for His great
 kindness unto us Saw seven (Set by Obs 43° 19' South
 al F Backs At 7 PM Were } Set by Chron 75° 56' West
 Ship headed N^W West Stood Whole Watches

5 Days Thursday the 15th of Oct 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a Civil Gale from the Westward and
 somewhat Squally heading N^W West At 8 AM
 put out the Bow Boat turned down the Waist Boat
 Were Ship headed South and South Easterly The Wind
 hauled Southerly to S West and S^S West Saw a
 Bark At 1 PM set the Fore and Fore Topsail Close
 Reeped kept off E S East At 4 PM bent the Mainsail
 Two of the Men are still unwell The rest of us
 are as Well as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing
 At 7 PM Saw a Ship Standing to Set by Obs 42° 06' South
 the Northward with Main top gallantsail ^{Set by Chron 75° 32' West} Were
 Ship heading North Westward by the Wind Evening
 The Wind is quite Moderate and it is a Beautifull
 Evening Set the Watch at Sunset in Bouts Crews
 Saw a Fin Back
 This is the 38th Anniversary of My Birth Day Thus
 far has God in His great Mercy Preserved My Life amidst
 Dangers seen and unseen by Day and by Night upon the
 Land and upon the Sea in Sickness and in health
 at home and abroad ~~and by night in the storm~~
~~and now residing in my health~~ ^{and now residing in my health} ~~and now residing in my health~~
 turn over

Ship Minerva of New Bedford Cruising for Whales In Oct 1846
Oct 15th 1846 Continued from 86th Page By and through the constant
and unvarying Kindness of God my health is still
continued unto me whilst many of my Friends and
Acquaintances have been cut off in the Prime of Life and
others are Deprived of their Health and have been cast
on Beds of Sickness and Suffering But His Mercy hath
ever been extended to me and His Goodness hath ever
been apparent in securing to me all the Necessaries
and many of the Luxuries of Life and in bestowing
upon me numerous Blessings which renders Life
agreeable and Happy whilst many ^{far} more worthy than
me are deprived of these Blessings My past experience
proves that God is good and were it not for His Mercy and
long Suffering where should I now be It is my earnest
Desire and sincere Prayer to God that I may be Thankful
to Him and that my heart may overflow with Love
and Gratitude to Him for His great Kindness mani-
fested towards me a poor unworthy Wretch of the Past

Ship Minerva of New Bedford Cruising for Whales In Oct 1846
Friday the 16 of Oct 1846 Civil Time 46 Days from Tahiti
The Begins with a Moderate Breeze at S West and Fine Weather
At Daylight Made all sail Saw several Fin Backs
Lowered some of the Sperm Oil between Decks and
restored it Wet Hold I have been Flaggging Ropes
Saw 3 Ships At 9 A.M. Saw the Island of Glauco
Bearing E N East Distant 15 or 20 Miles At 5 P.M. saw
2 Right Whales Lowered the Starboard and Waist Boats
they chased a while but had to give up the chase as
the Whales cut run them At 7 P.M. Spoke the Ship
Swift of New Bedford 13 1/2 Months out with 400 Curre
of Oil 360 of it Sperm Capt Jenkins Paid us an Evening
Visit Three of the Men are of Duty by ill health The
rest of us are all as Well as usual Thanks be to
God for the Blessing
Set by the Sun 45.05 South
Son by the Sun 72.56 West

Saturday the 17th of Oct 1846 Civil Time
begins with a Fresh Breeze from South West Southerly
and Cloudy Weather with some Fogg Squalls
At Daylight made sail to Main S & Sail and Fly
Jib There has been Right Whales in Sight all
Day Lowered the three Starboard Boats Four times
to Day but could not get Part Saw 2 Ships Spoke
the Ship Swift As the Day advanced the Wind
hauled S S E At Sunset took in sail to Close
Reefs The Sick are about the same as yesterday
The rest of us are as Well as usual Thanks be
to God for the Blessing
Set by the Sun 43.17 S
Son by the Sun W

Sunday the 18th of Oct 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a Light Southerly Wind and Cloudy Weather
At Daylight made sail to Main S & Sail and Fly Jib
Saw Whales and Lowered three Boats 4 times in
the course of the Day but the Whales were so wild that
we could not catch them Saw 6 Ships and Barks
At 5 P.M. Spoke the Ship Huntress of N.B. 28 Months
out with 1500 bbls of Oil The Wind increased At Sunset
took in sail to Close Reefs We are about as Well as yesterday
Set by the Sun South
Son by the Sun West

8⁹ Ship Minerva of New Bedford Cruising for Whales In 18
 Monday the 19th of Oct 1846 Civil Time 49 Days from Tahiti
 S & W 7 Begins with a light breeze at South West Southerly and
 SHIPS Foggy Weather and Fine Rain Scribed Decks In the
 Saw Land course of the Forenoon the Weather cleared made
 I Hauls sail saw Right Whales and lowered 3 Boats twice
 Right 2 Boats once and 1 Boat once in all 4 times ^{in the course of the day} Saw
 Whales the Island of Haupo Bearing N E East Distant 15 or
 Lowered 20 Miles At Sunset took in sail to two Double Keep
 Four Times Topsail Foresail and 3^d M S sail heading S E by South
 There is 4 of our number sick The remainder
 of us are as Well as usual Thanks be to God for
 the Blessing Stowed Down 1 Sat by the Sund 14 15 Sund
 2 large Lark and 6 or 8 Son by the Sund 74 26 West
 Kiars of Oil Kept all hands in the Afternoon The Wind
 A H PM increased until nearly Noon and continued Fresh
 until At Midnight Wore Ship as is our custom Sately

56 Days Tuesday the 20th of Oct 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a good breeze at the South Westward
 and good Weather At Daylight set whole Topsails
 Right Courses and Fil Saw Right Whales whilst Wash
 Whales ing off Decks lowered two Boats (the L & B) but
 L Boat could not catch them took up the Boats and
 Struck at 8 A M lowered the 3 Larboard Boats and
 Killed it ^{And} the Starboard Boat a Bull and we got him
 alongside at 11 A M got Dinner and at 11¹/₂
 Cut in the commenced cutting and got him in 3¹/₂ PM
 Whale At 6 P M Spoke the Ship Huntress and Capt
 Saw The Shearman came on board saw 9 Ships and
 Island of Barks The Island of Haupo Bearing East Northward
 Haupo Distant 18 or 20 Miles At Sunset took in Sail to
 Double Keeped topsails and Foresail and 3^d M S sail
 Saw 9 Some of the sick are getting rather better although
 SHIPS there are still 4 or 5 unable to do much Duty
 Lowered The remainder of us are all as Well as usual
 Twice Thanks be to God for the blessing Evening a
 Moderate Breeze at S W heading S E East
 We have lowered 17 times since Sat about 4⁴⁵ 22 Sund
 we got the last whale Son about 74 35 West
 At Midnight Wore Ship 74 58

Ship Minerva of New Bedford Cruising off the Island of Hanso
Wednesday the 21st of Oct 1846 Civil Time 51 Days from Tahiti
Saw The Is Begins with a strong South Westerly Wind and somewhat
Hanso Squally Weather At Daylight made Sail to whole Top
Saw Plenty Sail Foresail and Tib Hanso in sight bearing East
Right Distant 15 to 18 Miles Saw a plenty of Whales most
Whales all Day but they are upon the more the most of
the time We lowered two Boats (the S and W) once and
Saw Four the three Starboard Boats once but could not get on
Ships The Ship New Bedford got a Whale There has been
lowered 4 Ships in sight all Day At 9 A.M. commenced
Twice Boiling Set the M & G Sail There has been a great
number of Right Whales in sight this Afternoon
but they are Wild and hard to get at At Sunset
All Hands Double Reeped the Top Sails and took in the M & G Sails
Employed The Sick are much the same There are but two now
unable to work The rest of us are as Well as usual
Boiling Thanks be to God for the Blessing Lat 43 42 South
The Wind hauled out South in the I Low 72 56 West
Scraped Forenoon and back S West this Afternoon There is
the Bone a Heavy Swell from South West Southerly I have
been Repairing Barrels and Ricks to Day Rept
all Hands and Scraped the Bone At John Kandal is very
Sick

52 Days Thursday the 22^d of Oct 1846 Civil Time
Finished Begins with a light South Westerly Wind between
Boiling 1 and 5 A.M. Were Ship headed South Easterly At Sunrise
Saw 4 Ships Employed at Boiling In the Forenoon light
Saw Four Ships Airs turned out the Reefs set Fore and Main Top Gallant
Right Sails Fly Tib and Mizzen Started 19 Barrels of Beef and
Whales & Pork into large Cask Saw the Island of Hanso bearing
Island of E S East Distant from 20 to 25 Miles At 11 A.M. saw
Hanso in several Right Whales to Seward the Wind very light
Sight 20 M ran off There has been Whales in sight all the After
noon lowered two Boats (the S and W and S and Bo)
stated 19 twice but could no catch them We have had a Fine breeze
Barrels of this Afternoon took in the Light Sails At 6 P.M. Double
Reeped the Fore & Main and Furlled the Mizzen Top sails John
Kandal is more comfortable The rest are about as usual Thank God
At 10 P.M. Finished Boiling { Sat 43 58 South
The Wind hauled N West } Sun 7 West

91
Ship Minerva of New Bedford Cruising off Harpo Island In Oct 1846
Friday the 23^d of Oct 1846 Civil Time 53 Days from Tahiti
Begins with a Strong North West Wind with Rain
At 7 AM took in the Fore Topsail and Close Reefed
the Main Topsail Saw 3 Sails At 10 AM the
Weather Cleared off In the Afternoon Set up 8 Shook
At 6 PM Spoke the Ship Columbus of New London 100
Days out all Well no Oil She brought the News that
the United States were at War with Mexico when
SPOKE she sailed from home Capt Macomber went on
The Ship Board of the Columbus and staid about an hour
Columbus although it was very Rugged At 7 PM wore
of N L Ship headed N N West Evening a Gale with
Rain The Sick are getting better The rest of us
Gale of are as Well as usual Thanks be to God for the
Wind at Blessing Evening Lashed up Lat by Obs 43.58 South
The West the Oil secure I have ^{heard of the} Son by thro West
twin Death of Isaac Vincent the celebrated Land
Shark He has been no doubt a curse to the Port
in the Neighbourhood in which he resided and
there will be but few to lament his sudden end

54 Days Saturday the 24th of Oct 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a Westerly Gale heading N N West
Started with a Close Reefed Main Topsail Fore sail
Two 3.5 M S sail and Main Spencer We have some
Barrels of Squal of Rain Started two barrels of Beef and
Beef And one of Pork Saw 4 Ships bent down Mizen
One of Royal Mast At 8 PM Wore Ship headed S S
Pork West The Gale still continues The Sick are
S & W getting better The rest of us are as Well
4 Ships as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing
Gale At In the Evening the Wind hauled to the W N West
West and Moderated
Harpo Island is situated off the West Coast
of Chili In Lat of 44 00 South Lon 74 42 West
(Lat by Obs 43.51 South
Longitude 74 42 West

Ship Minerva of New Bedford Cruising for Whales off Haulfo Island In Oct 1846
Sunday the 25th of Oct 1846 Civil Time 55 Days from Falmouth
Began with a moderate Breeze at W. N. West and good Clear
Weather At Daylight Set the Topsails Main Top & Sail
Pole and Courses were Ship and kept off North East
and soon saw Right Whales We saw several
Ships and Barks At 6 AM Sounded 3 Boats but
they could not catch them The Wind has been light
throughout the Day and there has ^{been} Whales in sight
the most of the Day We have Sounded 3 Boats three
times but could not catch them The Whales are
very Wild indeed There has been 13 Ships in sight
At Sunset saw the Island of Haulfo Bearing East
Distant from 20 to 25 Miles There is but two that is
now unable to do their Duty The rest of us are
as well as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing
& Randal was more unwell Sat by Land 48 55 South
Son by do West
this Evening

Monday the 26th of Oct 1846 Civil Time
Began with a light Breeze from the North Westward and
good Weather At Daylight turned out the Reefs and
set the Topsails Pole & Main 5 & Sail and Steered N East
Saw several Vessels Fairbairns & some Right Whales
The Weather became squally with Rain commencing
Coopering the Oil to show At 8 AM ^{saw} Sounded
the three Starboard Boats and chased awhile but
could not catch them Took up the Boats and stood to
the Eastward until 10 AM we then Sounded the
Starboard Boats again and the Starboard Boat
soon struck a Whale which Sounded rather
bad so Capt Macomber went to their aid with
the Starboard Boat but they had given (that is
the Mate) the Whale his Death Wound before the Capt
got to them so he returned to the Ship and took up
his Boat They got the Whale Dead and to the Ship at
11 1/2 AM the Wind was then Blowing strong took in
the M 5 & Sail & Double Reefed the Topsails The West Coast
of Chili in sight from N E to E S East Distant 70 Miles
Finished cutting at 1 1/2 PM 12 Ships and Barks in sight
At Sunset took in sail to close Reefs At 7 1/2 PM more Melodious
Saw the Ship Barnes Monrovia of Fairhaven

Ship Minerva of New Bedford Cruising off Harpo Island In 1846
 Tuesday the 27 of Oct 1846 Civil Time 57 Days from Tahiti
 Begins with a Strong Westerly Wind which hauled
 Northerly to North and Cloudy Weather with heavy
 squalls of Wind and Rain At Sunrise commenced
 Coopering the remainder of the Oil that belonged to the
 last Whale and Finished at 9 A.M. At 2 A.M. Wove
 Ship to the North Eastward & At 9 A.M. Wove back
 to the Westward There are Eleven Ships & Barks in
 sight Commenced Boiling at 9 1/2 A.M. & sent the
 Starboard Watch below I am Employed in Repair-
 ing Meat Barrels In the Afternoon sent the other
 Watch below The Weather still continues Squally
 with Rain At 7 P.M. Stormy Stormy the Wind
 nearly North and very Strong Cooled Down the
 Fireworks Took in the Fore Topsail heading West
 Northerly under a Close Reefed Main Topsail Fore
 sail Foretopmast stay sail & Main Spencer There
 are two still sick but they are both better The rest
 of us are as well as usual Thanks be to God for the great
 Blessing
 Lat by Obs 44. 15 South
 Long by Chron West

58 Days Wednesday the 28 of Oct 1846 Civil Time
 Boiling Begins with a North Westerly Wind and Rain At
 Daylight the Weather more Broken Started the Work
 Saw Seven Ships Saw Seven Sails The Weather has been Squally
 Right with a considerable Rain We have seen Whale
 Whales most all Day and lowered the three Starboard
 Boats 3 times but could not catch them
 Lowered In the course of the Forenoon we set all Sail
 Thrice and at Noon had Double Reefed Topsails
 Saw The At Sunset took in the Lib Fore & Mizen
 Coast of Topsails and Close Reefed the Main Topsails
 Chili We are all as well as Yesterday Thanks be to
 God for the Blessing The Land has been in
 Ship sight whenever it has been Clear through
 Nassau the Day At 3 P.M. the the Weather cleared
 off Fine At 7 1/2 P.M. Capt Macomber went on
 board the Ship Nassau of N.B. 4 1/2 Months out with
 80 bbls Sperm Oil
 she Wind hauled S.W. West
 Lat by Obs 44. 15 South
 Long by Chron West

25 Anniversary of V. H. Birth

Ship Minerva of New Bedford Cruising off the Coast of Chili In Oct
 Thursday the 29th of Oct 1846 Civil Time 59 Days
 Begins with a light South Westerly Wind & Pleasant
 Weather At Daylight made Sail to the Main & 3 Sail
 Saw the Land on the West Coast of Chili to the Eastward
 and Distant from 30 to 40 Miles Saw Right Whales
 all Day and Lowered 3 Boats twice and two twice
 but got nothing Saw 11 Sails At 2 PM Finished
 Boiling the Wind was very light in the middle
 of the Day In the Afternoon a fine Breeze and Pleasant
 Weather At Sunset took in Sail the same as last
 Night The Sick are getting better and the rest of
 us are as Well as usual Thanks be to God for the
 Blessing We Scraped our last head of Bone today
 I have been Repairing Barrels and Flaggging
 Shooks yesterday and to day. Set by Obs S
 all hands have been Employed Son by Chro W
 Latter part a light Southerly Wind and Fine

Friday the 30th of Oct 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a light S Westerly Wind and Pleasant Weather
 At Daylight made Sail to M & 3 Sail Lowered
 23 bls for Stowing Saw Right Whales plenty all
 Day and Lowered the Starboard Boats 3 times
 The Starboard Boat Struck a Whale and the Iron
 Broke so we did not get any Whale this Day Saw
 7 or 8 Ships also saw the Island of Flanço to
 the North Eastward Distant 20 Miles In the
 Forenoon the Wind increased to a strong Breeze
 but it soon decreased to a light Breeze I have
 been Repairing a blb and Sear The Whales
 are very plenty but they are so wild that it
 is very difficult to catch them but they are
 so harrassed that it is not at all strange for it
 is impossible for them to breathe without
 having a Boat after them At 3 PM Stowed
 down 23 blbs of Oil in the After hold At Sunset
 took in Sail We are all as Well as usual (Except
 one) Thanks be to God
 { Set by Obs 43 51 S
 { Son by Chro W

Ship Minerva of New Bedford Cruising off the Coast of Chili
Hawfo Saturday the 31st of Oct 1846 Civil Time 61 Days from Tahiti
Island begins with a very light Southerly Wind and Fine Weather
Fifteen At Daylight made sail to a M F & Sail and Fly Sails
Ships in Coopered what Oil there is on Deck Saw Right Whale
Sight Four also saw the Island of Hawfo Saw 14 Skys Middle
Boilings Part nearly Calm Lowered all the Boats twice and
Lowered two once At 5 1/2 PM Lowered all the Boats the Starboard
Thrice Boat Fastened They got him Dead in about an hour
St Boat Three of the Boats held him from sinking while
Struck a Boat came and got a hawser and made fast
Sunk ~~at~~ ^{to him} We got the hawser on board and hauled him
~~at~~ ^{alongside} but before we could get a Fluke Chain
Coopering around him the Hawser parted and he sunk He
Stowins was a little scrag covered with Barnacles and
Fore Hold would not have made more than 25 or 30 bbls
Between of Oil if we had saved him Stowed Sower 4 Cunge
Decks Short Lack of Oil in the Fore Hold Between Decks
All Hands Set up 11 Shooks In the Afternoon had a light
Employed Breeze from the South Westward I have been at work
Right at Coopering Oil setting up Shooks and Repairing
Whales Rias The Carpenter is laid up with the Rheumatism
Set up Four The rest of us are as well as we have been lately
Shooks Thanks be to God Latter the Wind Sat South
Westerly Sown West

62 Days Sunday the 1st of Nov 1846 Civil Time
Hawfo Isle begins with a Moderate Breeze at North West and Cloudy
Seven Weather At Daylight set whole Topsails and Sails Saw
Ships Right Whales At 8 1/2 AM Lowered 3 Boats but could
Right not strike The Wind increased with Rain ~~at~~ Took up
Whales the Boats Sounded Reeped the Topsails and Furled
Lowered the F & Mizen Topsails and Sails headed S W by West
Furled Times Saw Hawfo Island to the N East Saw 7 Ships At 3 PM
Spoke The M Fine set the F & Mizen Sails and Sails The Ships Columba
Ship Palladum and Palladium (all of New London and all of
Adium of them Boiling) passed near us At 4 1/2 PM Lowered all
New London the Boats but did not strike The Boats spoke the Oms Boats They
Lat are 18 Months out with 1600 bbls ^{or 16,000 lbs} of it Sperm At 6 1/2 Lowered
Lion 3 Boats but did not strike Took up the Boats and took in Sails F and Mizen
Topsails We are all as well as usual Thanks be to God

SHIP Minerva of New Bedford Cruising off the Coast of Chili In Nov 1846
Monday the 2^d of Nov 1846 Civil Time 63 Days from Tahiti
Begins with a Strong Westerly Wind and good Weather
At 1 A.M. Wore Ship headed North Westerly At 5 A.M. the
Saw Seven Wind increased at W.S. West Passed near the Ship Nantasket
Ships ket of New London At 8 A.M. a Civil Gale from South
West by West with heavy Squalls Wore Ship headed
South Close Reefed the Main Topsail We are now lying
Saw The too under the storm sails viz Foresail F.F.M.S. sail Main
Ship Spencer and a Close Reefed Main Topsail At 9 A.M. had
Nantasket a Squall of Rain and Hail as the Day advanced the Wind
of N London hauled Southerly At 1 P.M. set a Close Reefed Fore Topsail
rather more Moderate Saw 7 Ships In the afternoon
a Moderate a Gale from the Westward Started two barrels
of Flour from a large cask There are two of the Men that are
Flour still unwell The rest of us are all as well as usual
Spoke The Thanks be to God for the Blessing } Lat by Obs 43.51 South
Ship Nassau } Lon by Chron 121.51 West
At 7 P.M. spoke the Ship Nassau of New Bedford Took in the Fore Topsail

Tuesday the 3^d of Nov 1846 Civil Time 64 Days from Tahiti
Begins with a Strong Westerly Wind and Cloudy Weather
Saw Several In the course of the Forenoon had a Civil Gale with some
Light Rain There have been 10 Vessels in sight to Day Toward
Whales Noon the Weather Cleared and the Wind Moderated
some At 2 P.M. set the Fore and Mizzen Topsails Close
Saw Ten Reefed and Kil had some Squalls of Rain Saw several
Ships Eight Whales to Windward At 4 P.M. Thick Weather
took in the Kil and Mizzen Topsail There are still two
Butter that are unwell The remainder of us are as well
as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing At 7 P.M.
Wore Ship headed N.W. West The Wind more Moderate
and Rainy Opened a keg of Butter } Lat 44.28 South
Latter part Moderate } Lon 121.51 West

Ship Minerva of New Bedford Cruising off the Coast of Chili In Nov 1846
 Got A Wednesday the 4th of Nov 1846 Civil Time 65 Days from Tahiti
 Right Begins with a Moderate Weather the Wind Westerly At Daylight
 Whale set the Topsails Double Reefed At 9 A.M. let the Reefs out
 An Old of the Topsails and set the Fib and M S G sail kept off East
 Bull and saw several Right Whales had several Fogg Squads
 Larboard At 10 $\frac{1}{2}$ Lowered 3 Boats The Larboard Boat Struck
 Boat a Whale He ran to Windward until about 1 P.M.
 Struck he then turned up We made all sail on the Ship
 Him and worked to Windward the Wind being light
 Cuttings The Boats that is 3 of them hooked on to the Whale and
 towed him towards the Ship We got him alongside
 and a Flake Chain on at 4 P.M. We got Dinner
 Saw Seven and commenced cutting him in We got him in
 Ships at 7 $\frac{1}{2}$ P.M. and Cleared away at 9 $\frac{1}{4}$ in the Evening
 Got Supper and set the Hatch in Boats Crews at
 20 Minets before 10 P.M. Saw several Shys and
 Barks in the course of the Day as many as 6 or 8
 at the least We are all about Deck and the most
 of us are as Well as usual Thanks be to God for
 the Blessing } Sent 44 27 South West

Thursday the 5th of Nov 1846 Civil Time 66 Day out
 Hauls Begins with a light Westerly Wind and Good Weather
 Saw One At Daylight Made sail to M S G sail Saw Flanso
 Right Island Bearing N East Distant 15 to 18 Miles
 Whale At 8 A.M. commenced Boiling Saw several Ships
 And Seven All Hands Employed at Boiling Scraping Bone
 & 1 Ships putting sails into Cask removing the Berths in
 Boiling the Steerage Coopersing and various other
 Spoke The Jobs to numerous to mention in this Days Work
 Ship Planter At 11 $\frac{1}{2}$ Spoke the Ship Planter of Nantucket
 ter of 28 Months out with 1900 bbls of Oil 1150 of it
 Nantucket Sperm She has no Name upon her Stern At
 Set Sun set took in sail to Double Reefs We are all
 Scragged full as Well as we have been recently
 Bone Thanks be to God for the Blessing Saw several Fin
 Started back and one Right Whale Started 2 bbls of Beef and
 Meat bbl of Pork latter part the Wind } Set G. Sails 24 18 South West
 All Hands hauled Northerly and increased } Sent 44 27 West

Ship Minerva of New Bedford Cruising off Harpo Island 1846
Friday the 6th of Nov 1846 Civil Time 67 Days from Bahia
A Gale Begins with a strong Northerly ^{Wind} which hauled to N^W by North
At North and increased with Cloudy Weather At Daylight took in
Cooled the Fore topsail At 7 AM Close Reaped the Main topsail
Down. Set the Fore Spencer and took in the Fore sail At 8 AM
At Nine a Civil Gale at N^W East with Rain Cooled down
AM the Works and Lashed up the Lark snay The Wind
Rainy hauled to N^W West by Norn At 1 PM more Moderate
and broken Weather Set the Foresail There is a bad
Saw Four irregular Sea running At 2 PM one of the Pipes
Ships of Oil Between Decks in the After tier fetched away
Watch into the Steerage headed it up and secured it At
Below 3 PM a Sea knocked the Bow Boat off the Cranes &
All Day Stove her some Took in the Bow Boat and put her over
the Try Work The Wind hauled to the Westward of N
Took In The West and increased in Squalls attended with
Bow Boat fine Rain took in the Fore Spencer At 6 PM heavy
And Squalls relashed the Oil turned up the Waist Boat
The hauled up the Fore sail and Reaped it and let it
Turned up hang. set the Fore Spencer It is what one may call
the Waist a Civil Gale of Wind from W^N West to N^W West There have
Boat been 3 or 4 Ships in sight to Day Were all about as Well as
usual lately Thanks be to God In the ^{3 Decks} ^{Fore by Chre} ^{South} ^{West} Last by Ols
Night Shipped a heavy Sea the Pipes got adrift secured them
Nov 7th Saturday the 7th of Nov 1846 Civil Time 68 Day from Bahia S Is
A Gale at. Begins with a Gale from the Westward The Wind hauled to
W.S.W. the South West At 2 PM Split the old Foresail took it in set
Right the Fore Topsail Close Reaped a very bad Sea Were Ship to
Whales the N^W West At 11 AM unbent the old Foresail and bent
Saw Three the New one and set it after Dinner At 2 PM more
Ships And Moderate put out the Bow Boat At 3 Spoke the Ship Mercu
Barks ry of Stonnington 2 Months out with one Whale At 5 PM
Spoke The started the try works The Fore topsail was taken in
Mercury between 3 AM and M The Wind hauled Westerly this
Stonington Afternoon At 7 PM Raining Saw 2 Barks and 3 Right
Boilins Whales We are as Well as we have been recently
Put Out The Thanks be to God for the Blessing } Sat
Bow Boat At 6 PM Were Ship headed W^S W } Son
ent The } ^{South} ^{West}

Ship Minerva of New Bedford Cruising off ~~Hamp~~ Island In Nov 1846
 Sunday the 8th of Nov 1846 Civil Time 69 Days from Tahiti, S.S.
 Finished Begins with Rainy Weather the Wind North Westerly and Strong
 Boiling At 5 A.M. Finished Boiling our last Whale Cleared up
 the Decks There is no Work going on to Day The Weather
 Saw A continues thick and Wetting but the Wind canters West
 Bark ly and Decreases Saw a Bark At 6 P.M. turned one
 Keep out of the Main Topsail Evening light Winds
 and Foggy Weather Richard Humphrey is more
 unwell than he has been lately (he has been unwell
 for nearly two Months last past) The remainder of us
 are as Well as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing
 At 8 P.M. it came on Raining the Wind hauled North
 to North West and increased to a Moderate Gale
 Sat 44 " 55 South
 Son West

Monday the 9th of Nov 1846 Civil Time 70 Days Out
 Begins with a Strong North Westerly Wind and thick
 Rainy Weather At 6 A.M. Close Kept the Main Top Sail
 Stormy It is blowing a Moderate Gale with constant
 Rain There is no Work being done to Day I have
 Washed my Cloths from 1 to 3 P.M. the Weather more
 Broken but it set in thick & Raining again At 6 P.M.
 More Ship headed North We are as Well as Yesterday
 Thanks be to God for the Blessing Sat South
 Son West

Tuesday the 10th of Nov 1846 Civil Time 71 Day out of
 R Whales Begins with a Strong North Westerly Wind with Rain
 Lowered At Daylight set Double Kept Top sails Stowed the Oil
 Twice between Decks hefted the After Hatchway into the
 Picked UP Steerage and sent some down from off Deck Saw
 A Dead several Right Whales Lowered twice but could not
 Whale strike The Boats Spoke the Boats from the Ship Nantasket
 Spoke The of New London 41 Months out with 4700 bbls of Oil 100 of it
 Nantasket Sperm At 5 P.M. saw a Dead Whale took him along side
 or N L and cut in the Seps and a part of the body In the Eve
 ning a Gale with Rain took in Sail We are about as Well
 as usual lately Thanks be to God Sat
 Son

Ship Minerva of New Bedford Cruising off the Coast of Chile in 1846
Wednesday the 11th of Nov 1846 Civil Time 72 Days from Valparaiso
Begins with a Gale at North West and Rain At 9 A.M. the
Weather more broken commenced Boiling our Blasted
Whale The Wind Moderated in the Afternoon but the
Weather continued Squally throughout the Day At 3 P.M.
More Ship headed N.W. West the Wind West The Ship Hunter
set of N.E. passed near us We are all as Well as usual
(except one) Man Thanks be to God for the Blessing
 Latter part more Moderate } Lat 45° 18' South
 } Lon 76° 25' West

Thursday the 12th of Nov 1846 Civil Time 73 Days Out
Begins with a Fresh Wind from West Northerly and Good
Weather At 5 A.M. Finished Boiling and found that the
Whale made over 20 barrels of Black Oil At 8 A.M. set
Double Reefed Topsails Set up 5 Shooks At Noon Squally
lay with rain but the Bone below In the Afternoon
Coopered the Cold Oil At 4 P.M. set in Rainy Clear
up Decks We have seen 4 Ships Saw Land to the
South East We all remain about as Well as usual
Thanks be to God for the Blessing At 6 P.M. took in the
J. & Mizen Topsails and Close Reefed the Main Top sail
 } Lat 44° 54' South
 } Lon West

Friday the 13th of Nov 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a light Wind from West N.W. A L
Foggy Weather At Daylight set the Topsails Double
Reefed At 7 A.M. the Weather Cleared Coopered the
remaining Pipes of Oil on Deck Dried & Bound
& stowed away the Bone Stowed Down 19 Pipes
and several other Casks of Oil in the Afternoon
Hatch between Decks got throng at 8 P.M.
It has been nearly Calm a part of the Day
Saw several Right Whales and lowered 3
Boats twice but they were going too quick for
us to catch them Saw 5 Ships We are all as
Well as usual (except one) Thanks be to God for the
Blessing Latter part Fine } Lat 44° 57' South
 } Lon West
Took in Sail The Wind light
All Hands Employed

107
Ship Minerva of New Bedford Cruising off the Coast of Chili In Nov 1846
Stowed Oil Saturday the 14 of Nov 1846 Civil Time 75 Days Out
A Hold ^{bbls} 20 Begins with Fine Weather and Calm At 6 A.M. had
Saw One a light breeze from the Westward set all sail except
Ship Right Fore & G. sail Stowed off the After Hatchway in the Hold
Whales Finished of 4 Shooks Lowered 3 Boats three times
Lowered in pursuit of Right Whales but could not catch them
Four Times In the Afternoon the Wind hauled to N.W. West At 6
Saw Sperm P.M. Foggy saw a School of Sperm Whales Lowered
Whales 3 Boats in chase of them but they cut ~~run~~ run
All Hands us so we gave up the chase and took up the Boat
Employed At 7 1/2 took in sail Saw 1 Ship Saw the Land
A.M. & P.M. at Sunrise to Eastward. All Hands have been
Employed We are all as well as usual except one
Thanks be to God for the Blessing Sat South
In the Evening the Wind hauled S.W. Son West

Saw Two Sunday the 15 of Nov 1846 Civil Time 76 Days from Tahiti
Ships Begins with a Strong Southerly Wind and thick Wet
Right Weather At Daylight a Moderate Gale at S.E. East
Whales and Rainy At 7 1/2 A.M. the Wind hauled South and
Lowered then S.W. West and Moderated the Weather Cleared
Twice At 9 A.M. had the Top sails set the Fore and Mizen
The Bow Double Reefed the Main whole saw several Whales
Boat struck Lowered the 3 S. Boats in chase but they could
not catch them Took up the Boats and kept off
Killed A North by West At 1 P.M. Fine with a Strong Breeze
Small had the Fore and Main Top & G. sails set and the Boat
Sperm turned out of the Fore & G. sail At 3 3/4 a Strong Wind
Whale and increasing with a Rough Sea Spoke the
Spoke Ship Mary of Edgartown 23 Months out with
The Ship 1200 barrels of Oil of it Sperm She had a 40
A.M. of bbl Sperm Whale alongside and her Boats far
Edgartown to a large Sperm Whale At 4 1/2 P.M. saw a School
23 Months of Sperm Whales a going to the N. Westward
Out 1200 bbls At 5 P.M. the Whales slackened their speed We
Watch Lowered the S.W. and S. Boats The S. Boat struck
Below and Drawed the W. Boat Struck soon after and Drawed
A.M. & P.M. And then the Bow Boat Struck and we got it alongside at
at sunset Took in sail Rich D is better the rest of
us are as well as usual Thanks be to God Sat 44 52 South
West

(17)

Ship Minerva of New Bedford Cruising off the Coast of Chili In Nov 1846
 Monday the 16th of Nov 1846 Civil Time 77 Days from Tahiti S 3
 Cut in The Begins with a strong Westerly Wind and ^{and some Foggy} Cloudy Weather
 Permitted At Daylight commenced cutting in our Sperm Whale
 Whales Saw It was very Rugged and the Blubber was very tender
 Right Whales The Hooks tore out several times and the Whale sank
 Lowered had We Were round two or three times and kept off
 Twice and tried to Cut to Windward and to Leeward also
 Saw Ten After a great deal of trouble we got it Cut in at abo
 Ships at 10 A M We saw Right Whales several times
 Spoke The and Lowered two Boats twice (the S & W & the S & W)
 French The Starboard Boat got near to a Whale and the Boat
 Ship Jones Steerer Darted at it but did not Fasten At 1 P M
 & Haverre more Moderate Spoke the Ship Jones of Haverre in
 started Three France) 22 Months out with 3400 Barrels of Oil
 Barrels of She is Last from the North West Coast of America
 West where She got the Right Whale the past Season She has
 1 Beef 2 taken one Right Whale here and wants 2 more to fill
 Boiling her We set the Topsails Double & Keeped and set the Kil
 All Hands Saw 8 or 10 Ships in the course of the Day At 6 P M
 Employed Commenced Boiling At 8 P M took in Sail & D
 AM & PM is better the rest of us are as Well as usual Thanks
 Be to God for the Blessing Got Smith West
Son

Tuesday the 17th of Nov 1846 Civil Time 78 Days from Tahiti
 Six Ships Begins with a strong Westerly Wind and Cloudy Weather It is
 Lowered For very Rugged most all the time At 6 A M set Double Keel
 Right Whales Topsails and Kil We have seen 6 Ships and Barks
 Three Times There has been Right Whales in sight the most of the
 & Bow Boat Day We have lowered 2 Boats three times (the S & W the
 & W the S & B) to Day The Bow Boat got fast to a
 at Was real Peace Horse of a Whale The Waist Boat lowered
 & Cove By A to help Kill the Whale but he ran to Windward
 & Had To untill he ran the Fast Boat out of sight of the other
 Cut The Line Boats It was so Rugged and he went so fast the the Water
 Finished stove in the Bows of the Boat The Water came in to the
 Boiling The Boat so fast that two Men could no keep her free so
 Permitted Whale they had to Cut and let him go took up the Boats In the
 Made 25 Middle of the Day the Sun shone At 7 P M Finished Boiling took
 Fetch Below in & and Mizen Topsails and Kil We are as Got Smith West
 AM & PM Well as usual Thanks Be to God for the same Got Son

103
 Ship Minerva of New Bedford Cruising off the Coast of Chili in Nov 1846
 Saw A Wednesday the 18th of Nov 1846 Civil Time 79 Days from Tahiti S S
 Right Begins with a Strong Westerly Wind and Good Weather with
 Whale the exception of now and then a Foggy Squall We have had
 Lowered more or less Hot Weather every 24 hours for a long time
 Once last past There have been an abundance of Fin Back
 Fine around us to Day We saw a Right Whale and Lowered
 Saw Land the S S W Boats boat did not strike it Took up the Boat
 The Isle of again The Wind Decreased gradually to a light Breeze and
 hauled South West We have all sail set except the Fore
 S Mizen S G sails Saw Land to the Eastward (the Island
 Saw Eleven of) Distant about 18 or 20 Miles The Ships are
 Ships At very plenty all around us There have been as many
 One Time a 11 in sight at a time I repaired the Bow Boat
 W Below Richard Dumphrey is still better than he been along
 A M & P M time back All the rest of us are as Well as usual Thanks
 be to God for the Blessing At sunset nearly calm with
 a heavy swell from S East The Weather is fine at
 present but the swell denotes a N W Gale soon
 In the Evening the Wind increased } Sat 43 56 South
 with Foggy } Son West
 Thursday the 19th of Nov 1846 Civil Time 80 Days from Tahiti
 Coopered Begins with a Strong Westerly Wind and Foggy Squall
 And Stowed B At Daylight set whole Topsails and Kil At 6 A M Coopered
 The Oil on all the Oil on Deck At 7 1/2 set the Mainsail Commence
 Deck Stowing the Oil between Decks Forward At 10 A M
 Lowered saw a Right Whale Lowered the 3 Starboard Boats
 Once For but could not catch him Took up the Boats Furling
 Right the Mainsail The Wind hauled N West and in
 Whales creased Double Reefed the Topsails At 2 P M
 Finished Stowing the Oil The only place on board
 to stow^{oil} now is the Blubber Room Came on Deck
 my took in the Kil and Mizen Topsail At 5 P M
 Spoke The Hearing the Wind has got to the S Westward At 6 P M
 Ship Spoke the Ship Formosa Briggs of New Bedford 24
 Formosa Months out with 900 barrels of Oil 300 of it Sperm
 of N B We are about as Well as usual Thanks be to God
 All Hands Capt Macomber went on board of the Formosa
 Employed and returned at 10 P M The Sperm Whale Sat 44 04 South
 Stowed about 27 bbls of Oil In the Night Son West

(119)

Ship Minerva of N B Cruising off the Coast of Chili in Nov 1846
Friday the 20th of Nov 1846 Civil Time 81 Days from Talca
Begins with a Strong S Westerly Wind with heavy Squalls
At 5 A.M. set the Topsails Double Reefed At 6 Specially
Land took in the Mizen Topsail At 9 A.M. more Moderate
New Ten set the Kil and Mizen Topsail Double Reefed At 10
Ships Fine Weather and a light Breeze Turned out all the
Keeps and set the Main & Mizen F G Sails and Fly
Kil At 2 P.M. the Wind hauled North North West and in-
creased At 4 P.M. took in the Light Sails At 6 Close Reefed
the Topsails and took in the F Kil At 7 took in the Fore-
Boat The Weather has the appearance of a Gale
W Below soon saw the Land to the Eastward Saw 10 Ships
Gale At and Barks We are all (except two) as well as usual
NNW Thanks be to God for the Blessing Lat 44.04 South
In the Evening a Gale at NN West S. 80 West

Saturday the 21st 1846 of Nov Civil Time 82 Days Out
A Heavy Begins with a Heavy Gale At N N West to North Attended
Gale At with heavy Squalls of Wind and Rain At Daylight
W West the Main Topsail and Fore F M S Sail gave out
Northerly took them in and set the ^{Barred down} Spencers ^{the flat tops} The Waist Boat
Saw One was badly Stove by a Sea Turned her up also turn-
Ship ned up the Starboard Boat The Gale continued until
Squally Noon although the Squalls were not so Violent now
With Rain so frequent The Weather is more Broken so that the
Waist Boat Sun is seen between Squalls In the Afternoon the
Stove By Wind hauled to the Westward and Moderated some Boat a
A Sea New Fore F M Staysail The Fore Spencer is torn some
After 4 P.M. Rove New Fore Sheets Tacks and Braces
and Reefed the Foresail and set it The Wind Moderated
Gale At gradually The Ship behaves very well although she
West Ships a considerable Water Turned up the Starboard
My Horse Boat In the Evening the Wind hauled Southerly to
Lost Three South West and Moderated some at 10 More Ship
His Less headed N Westerly took in the Fore Spencer and set the
Gale At Fore F M S Sail A Portuguese by the Name of George
South West got his Leg hurt by slipping and My Horse lost three of his
T Below Legs There are three unwell The rest of us are all as well as
usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing Lat 44.20 South
Ends with a Gale at S West S. 80 West
Saw one Ship S. 80 West

103
Ship Minerva of New Bedford Cruising off the Coast of Chili in Nov 1846
A Western Sunday the 22^d of Nov. 1846 Civil Time 83 Days from Tahiti
Gale And Begins with a Gale from the South Westward with some
Squally Squalls The Wind hauled Westerly and Moderated Set
Weather the Mizen Topsail Close Reefed At 6 A.M. turned the Reef
With Hail out of the Foresail and set it between 7 and 8 A.M. Unbent
And Rain the Old and Bent the New Main Topsail and set it Close
Saw Nine Reefed At 10 A.M. set the Fore Topsail Close Reefed At Noon a
Ships At Strong Breeze but good Weather although it is too Rugged
2 P.M. to Lower for Whales Had some Squalls of Rain and Hail
At 2 P.M. saw 9 Ships and Barks The Gale appears to be
Moderate ^{although} and I hope that is has We have not met with anything very bad
Weather Whilst on the Coast of Chili we have met with some Loss
W Below For in the Gales we tore the Sails & lost three Legs of my Horse
In the Evening the Wind hauled North and increased
to a Gale with some Rain There three run well
All the rest of us are as Well as usual Thanks Let God
A Gale At Took in the Fore Topsail and Reefed It at 4 10 South
North the Fore sail heading W N West Son West

Monday the 23^d of Nov 1846 Civil Time 84 Days from Tahiti
A Gale At Begins with a Gale at North The Wind hauled West
North erly and Moderated At 6 A.M. set the Fore and Mizen
Topsails At 8 A.M. Spoke the Ship Seine Capt Sloun
of New Bedford 1 1/2 Months out all Well no Oil
Spoke The She had Struck two large Sperm Whales off the Coast
Ship Seine De la Plata and killed one but lost him from
of N B alongside in a Gale They had Struck two Right
Whales on this Ground and sunk one the other
took the Line and went off with it Capt Macomber
Plenty went on board of the Seine and her First Mate
or Ships came here At 9 A.M. turned the Reef out of the
In Sight Foresail and set it Put out the Beer Boat and took
To Day in the Waist Boat after Dinner In the Afternoon
the Wind decreased and hauled S West At 7 P.M. Cap
Macomber returned with some Iron hoops Rivets
Solusco Shoes Stockings and Clothing with other
articles too numerous to Mention Took in the Mizen Top
N Below sail Saw Ships All as Well as Yesterday Let
Thanks be to God I Bought some Oil Son South
West

Ship Minerva of N B Cruising off the Coast of Chili In Nov 1846
Tuesday the 24 of Nov 1846 Civil Time 85 Days from Tahiti
Began with a Moderate Breeze at the Westward At Daylight
lowered a light Wind and good Weather set whole Topsails and
Fib In the Course of the Forenoon set all sail except 3
Fib sail Nearly Calm for a few hours In the After
noon Saw several Right Whales lowered 3 Boats
(the L W & B) but could not get on to them Took up
the Boats Saw a large Ship take a Whale At
Breeze sprang up at N Westward and increased
to a strong one There have been 11 Ships and Bark
in View from ~~the~~ aloft at one time There are a
plenty of Fin backs here At 7 1/2 P.M took in sail to close
Reepled Topsails There are three of the crew unable
to do Duty the remainder of us are as well as usual
Thanks be to God for the Blessing } Sat 4 4:02 South
} Son & Eliza West

6 Days from Tahiti Wednesday the 25th of Nov 1846 Civil Time
Began with a strong Northerly Wind and Cloudy Weather
At Daylight set Double Reepled Topsails Fore-sail and Fib Saw
a plenty of Fin Backs and Ships Saw a Ship cutting in
a Right Whale ran off and spoke her It was the Canada
of New Bedford Wm H Renard Master 1 1/2 Months out
with two Right Whales Capt Macomber went on board
and staid about an hour When our Boat was return
ing from the Canada the Spoke the Ship Planter of
Nantucket The Ships Planter and Mary both of
Nantucket And the Huntress and Niger both
of New Bedford each lost two of their Boats on the
24th instant during a Heavy N Westerly Gale
At 9 A.M set the Mainsail Standing North Easterly
on a Wind At Noon the Wind increases at N.W West
with Rain At 1 P.M. wore Ship to the Westward Took
in sail to close Reepled Topsails We have been
Receiving some new running Riggging At 9 P.M.
the Wind hauled S West in a Squall Wore
Ship to the W N West At Sunset took in the
Fore and Mizen Topsails We are all as well
as yesterday Thanks be to God } Sat South
} Son West

Ship Minerva of N Bedford Cruising off the Coast of Chili Nov 1846
 87 Days out of Port Thursday the 26th of Nov 1846 Civil Time
 Saw Six Ships Begins with a strong South Westerly Wind and Cloudy Calm
 Weather At Daylight Made sail to Double Reefed Topsails
 Courses and Kil started 2 bbls of Beef and 1 bbl of Pork
 After Breakfast Employed in Breaking out Bread
 Flour and Sails in Cask and Starting them
 Stated Beef At 9 to 10 A.M. the Wind died away to a light Breeze
 Pork Flour Burned out the Reefs and Set the Main S & G Sail
 Bread And Steering N^W West Saw 5 or 6 Ships Saw Land where
 Sails we call the Island of ^{Leury} ~~Guapcho~~ Bearing E N E The
 Spoke The Wind increased to a strong Breeze Finished Starting
 Ship Martha and Fitting the Cask for Water at 3 P.M. Took in the
 or Fairhaven Mainsail At 4 P.M. Squally with Rain The Wind
 3 R Whales increased Fast Took in M S & G Sail Furlled the Kil At 6
 This Season P.M. had a heavy Squall Took in everything except
 a Close Reefed Main Topsail S S M S Sail and M
 Spencer hauled on a Wind headed W S West
 W Below There are still ~~two~~ two of the crew unwell All
 A Gale The rest of us are as well as usual Got South
 And Rain Thanks be to God for the Blessing Latter part a gale ^{from} West

88 Days out of Tahiti Friday the 27th of Nov 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a Gale at South a little Westerly with a
 A Gale very heavy Sea At 6 A.M. Set Fore and Main Topsails
 At South and Foresail and kept off N^W West We are bound
 into the Port of St Carlos The Wind hauled more
 to the Westward and Moderated Set Mizzen Topsail
 and all the Top G Sails At 3 P.M. took in Fore and
 Mizzen S & G Sails At 4^{1/2} took in Main S & G Sail Spoke
 the Ship Dover Capt Jeffery of New London 15^{1/2} Months
 out with 2100 bbls of Oil of it Sperm She has got 17
 Whales this Season The Weather is quite Moderate
 Spoke The Capt Jeffery came on board and Mr Seabury
 Ship went on board of the Dover We have some
 Dover Rain every Day At 6 P.M. Double Reefed the Topsails
 or N L headed to the ^N Westward by the Wind We are
 W Below all as well as yesterday Thanks be to God for the
 Blessing At 9 Capt Jeffery returned Sat 4 2 16 South
 West to his Ship latter part the Wind South Son West
 a good Breeze ^{blowing off and on}

Ship Minerva of N Bedford Bound to St Carlos On Chiloe
 4 Days from Tahiti Saturday the 28th of Nov 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a Light Breeze at S West and Cloudy
 Saw The Weather with intervals of Fog At 4 AM turned
 out the Reefs from the Topsails and kept away
 to the Eastward for St Carlos At 6 AM saw the
 Island of Chiloe Bearing East Southerly The Ship
 The Dover is ahead of us Bound into St Carlos In
 the Forenoon nearly Calm with Fog Set all
 Sail huped off Shore awhile At 11 AM The Weather
 Cleared Capt Jeffery came on board Bent both
 Cables At 1 PM a Light Breeze at West S West
 Capt S returned to his Ship kept off for the Land
 The Wind increased gradually At 4 PM a Fine
 Breeze and Pleasant Weather The North Point of Chiloe
 Bearing E S East Distant from 4 to 6 Miles The Dover
 is following us in There are two of our Men that
 Watch Bw are not able to do Duty viz Richard Drumphrey who
 has been Sick over 2 Months and George who got his
 Leg hurt on the 21st instant During a Gale The rest
 of us are all as Well as usual Thanks be to God for
 the Blessing Got by CLs at ~~11~~ Noon 41.45 knots
 At 4 1/2 PM hauled off Shore Sying off and on all Night

90 Days from Tahiti Sunday the 29th of Nov 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a Fine southerly Wind and good Weather
 At 3 1/2 AM stood in for St Carlos the Dover ahead of
 us At 6 AM passed the Dover and went on ahead of
 her Had the Wind Light and Variable from South to
 West had a Strong Current in our Favour At 10
 AM Calm Clewed up all sail and lowered all
 4 Boats and towed a few Minutes but the tide
 turned against us and we Anchored St Carlos
 Bearing S S East Distant The Dover Anchored near
 us Furlled all the sails At 1 PM the Ship Wm C
 Nye of N London came in We hove up the Anchor
 and set Topsails Sth and Courses the being a good
 Breeze at W S West and beat up to the Anchorage when
 we arrived at 2 1/2 PM and Anchored in 8 Fathoms
 Water muddy Bottom The Dover Anchored near us

Ship Minkon of N. B. arriving off the Coast of Chili Dec 1846
Thursday the 2nd of Nov 1846 Civil Time

begins with

109

In Port

First Day

Sunday the 2nd of Nov 1846 Continued

We found Two French Whale Ships and the Whaling
Barb. Pantheon of Fall River ^{Capt Simon} 15 Months out with 200 bl.
of Sperm Oil She was seized by the Chilian Government
for Trespass in attempting to pass between the Island
of Chiloe and the Main Coast of Chili about 9 Months
ago and has remained in their ~~Power~~ Possession ever
since but they are in hopes to be Released soon and
proceed on their Voyage Capt Simon has Discharged
the most of his foremast Hands and They have gone
down the Coast in other Vessels The Government has
also taken the Sealing Schooner Leaden of N. London
at the same time and place that they took the Pantheon
and still hold her Two Merchant Barb. have sailed
since we arrived There are several Vessels of Different
Sizes and of Different Nations There have been
several Boats from the Shore alongside of us This
Harbour appears to be Safe and nearly Land Locked
We are all (except two of us) as Well as usual Thanks
be to God for the Blessing We are now in a Safe
Harbour for which I feel Thankful From 5 to 8
P.M. The People both Male and Female came off to
Trade in a small way They brought off Eggs, Milk
Fowls and Oysters There are two Mountains
at a great Distance to the North Eastward of us
Covered with Snow down to the Florrizen

The Ship Wm C Nye is 7 Months out with
1200 barrels of Oil 240 of it is Sperm

Minerva of N. Bedford Lying at St. Charles on the Island of Chiloe
 Monday the 30 of Nov. 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a Light South Westerly Wind and Fine
 Pleasant Weather. At Daylight Raked the Cask and sent
 them on Shore and Filled them At 10 A.M. towed off
 7 Cask of Water and took them on board Set up seven
 hhd Shooks for Water At work about the Mainmast
 Between Decks At 3½ P.M. sent a Boat on Shore to
 Kill and Dress a Bullock The People Visit us quite
 often from the Shore with Eggs Milk and Fowls
 which they sell quite reasonable We are all
 about as Well as usual (except two) Thanks be to
 God for the Blessing At 5 P.M. set 7 Cask on Shore for
 Water The Boat returned with the Beef

Tuesday the 1st of Dec 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a Southerly Wind and Pleasant Weather
 Employed in Washing off the Ship outside and in with
 Ley At 1 P.M. Capt Macomber went on Shore The Boat
 returned at 4½ P.M. and Brought off some Vegetables
 and Flax Took on board 3 Boat Loads of Wood We
 are all (except two) as Well as usual Thanks be to God

Wednesday the 2nd of Dec 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a light Southerly Wind and Pleasant
 Weather The Starboard Watch went ashore on Liberty
 at 8 A.M. The Starboard Watch are Employed in Stowing
 Wood below Took off the Cask of Water and Stowed a part
 of it Took on board 2 Boat Loads of Wood Sent Down
 the Royal Mast At Sunset a part of the Watch on
 Liberty returned on board Dried the Main Top sail
 George the Portuguese remains very lame indeed
 Richard Dumphres is much the same as he has been
 lately The remainder of us are as Well as usual
 Thanks be to God for the Blessing Towards Evening
 the Wind Swept up from the North Westward with
 a little Rain which made it cold and Chilly on
 Shore I should think that the Weather is very Cold
 for Summer for I was Cold all Day on Shore

111
Ship Minerva of New Bedford Lying at St Carlos upon Chiloe Island
Thursday the 3 of Dec 1846 Civil Time

In Port
Fifth Day
Begins with a light S Westerly Wind and fine Weather At Daylight
Pumped Ship and Washed off Decks At 1½ sent out Boat after the
remainder of the Starboard Watch They all came off in her
At 8 AM the Starboard Watch went ashore on Liberty The
other Watch are Employed upon Various Jobs about the Ship
and Rigging Dried and unbent the Fore Topsail Took on
board 2 Boat Loads of Wood and stowed it below Got
off some Potatoes I have Washed my Dirty Cloths Mr Gordon
Fourth Officer has been Discharged at his
own request He has Shipped Third Officer of the
Ship Dover of New London At Sunset 2 of the Watch
on Liberty came on board Towards Evening the
Wind hauled N Westerly a light Breeze We are
all (except two) as Well as usual Thanks be to God
The Winds have been very Variable as to Force and
Direction since we have been in this Harbour thus
far We have had more or less Calm Weather every
Day since we have been here

Friday the 4 of Dec 1846 Civil Time
Light Variable Winds and Calms with very Pleasant
Weather Sent a Fore Topsail and Sail Took a Sloop of
5 Cask on Shore Filled brought them off and took
them on board which makes 26 Cask of Fresh
Water that we have taken here We have now
about 130 bbls of Fresh Water on board Took on
board 6 bbls of Oysters and 1 of a Bullock At 3½
PM Washed off the Decks and Boats Getting ready
for Sea At 8 AM 6 of the Starboard Watch came off
on board The others (5 of them) got on board about
10 AM At 3 PM Mr Gordon took all his things
on board of the Dover So we part He and I
have been together ever since we sailed from
home in the Bark Elizaabeth of Breetown On
the 15th of July 1844 or 28 Months and 19 Days I am
loath to part with him Towards Evening light
Air In the Night a Strong Northerly Wind

(187) 112

Ship Minerva of N B Lying at St Carlos Island of Chiloe
Saturday the 5th of Dec 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a Strong North Westerly Wind and
Pleasant Weather The Wind died away to a very
light Air Towards Noon the Wind hauled to the
Westward and light at that We are all ready
for Sea awaiting for the Tide to turn At 1 $\frac{1}{2}$ P.M.
it being high Water hove Spent and set all sail
got underway with a fair Tide the Wind being
very light and Variable Stood out of the Harbor
At 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ P.M. we were becalmed at the entrance
of the Harbor got 3 Boats ahead and towed out
At 4 P.M. had got outside of the Point had a Breeze
from the Southward which increased to a strong
one As the Wind increased took in sail so that at
7 $\frac{1}{2}$ P.M. we had Double and Single Reefed ~~Reefed~~
Topsails Stowed the Anchors and Cables At 8 P.M.
We were from 25 to 30 Miles from the Mouth of
the Harbor of St Carlos Steering W by South
There are 29 of us on board all told We are all
as Well as usual except two One of them has been
unwell for nearly three Months past but
is getting better The other got his Leg hurt abt
a fortnight since and is still unable to Walk
We are now bound Home and may God in
His Mercy grant that we may reach it in ^{good} health
and Safety and find all our Friends in good health
and in happy Circumstances and ~~you~~ give us
Grateful Hearts for all the Blessings that He has
bestowed upon us poor unworthy Creatures
We have got some very poor Potatoes for a Sea Stew

193
Ship Minerva of N. Bedford From St. Louis Towards Cape Horn

Sunday the 6th of Dec 1846 Civil Time

A Strong Southerly Wind Steering West Southerly with Pleasant Weather under Double Reefed Topsails At Noon more Moderate and Cloudy under Single Reefs Latter a fine little Breeze and Cloudy all Sail set Wind and Course as ^{at} the beginning there are several unwell and the most of us had got severe Colds

{ Lat by Obs 41° 45' S
{ Lon by Chron 76° 22' W

Monday the 7th of Dec^{Dec} 1846 Civil Time

Strong Wind at S West which hauled Westerly and North West At 4 AM Tacked Ship to the Southward At 8 AM took in Sail to Double Reefed Topsails Saw two Sail

{ Lat by Obs 42° 06' S
{ Lon by Chron

Tuesday the 8th of Dec 1846 Civil Time

Light Westerly Winds and good Weather Standing to the Southward with all Sail Saw several Ships and one Right Whale

{ Lat 43° 44' South
{ Lon West

Wednesday the 9th of Dec 1846 Civil Time

Light Air from the Westward and good Weather Standing to the Southward with all Sail Saw a plenty of Ships and some Right Whales and Sounded for them twice but did not get them

{ Lat 44° 51' South
{ Lon West

Thursday the 10th of Dec 1846 Civil Time

Light Westerly Winds and good Weather Standing to the Southward with all Sail Saw a great many Ships and several Right Whales and Sounded once but did not strike Spoke the Ship Mercury of ~~St. Louis~~ St. Louis with 6 Right Whales this Season At 8 AM took in the Light Sails and at 10 hauled up the Courses Wind S West Heaving S S East on a Wind

{ Lat 45° 26' S
{ Lon West

Spoke the
Ship
Cincinnati
of N. L.

(194) 114
Ship Minerva of N. B. Forwards Cape Horn
Friday the 11th of Dec 1846 Civil Time
Strong Winds from W S W to S West and good
Weather Standing to the Southward with all
Sail Days and all but the Light Sails tight
Saw several Right Whales and Sounded 3
Bouts twice but could not strike Saw several
Ships Spoke the Ship Cincinnati of Stonington
12th Months out with 900 bbls of Oil 30 of it
Sperm I am almost Sick with a Cold

Lat 46.34 South
Son West

Saturday the 12th of Dec 1846 Civil Time
Strong South Westerly Winds and good Weather
Standing by the Wind heading S S East saw some
Right Whales and Sounded 3 Bouts once but
got nothing as usual I believe that we are bound
Home Several of us are quite unwell and
have been for the last Week Lat 47 48 S
Son 77 35 West

⁴
Sunday the 13th of Dec 1846 Civil Time
Light Airs from S West to S S East and Calms
with good Weather At 2¹/₂ A.M. Tacked Head
West S West and afterwards S West I had
to give up Sick to Day and take a strong
portion of Medicine Lat 48.49 South
Son West

Monday the 14th of Dec 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a Light South Westerly Wind
which hauled West by Nave and good
Weather Course S by E & E by Compass
At Noon passed a Brig with English Colours
Repaired the S S Gaff Sail and Bent it
I am rather better Thanks be to God
We are most all getting better For the
Evening a light South Wind Tacked Ship
to the Westward Lat 48.59 S
Son West

15
Ship Minerva of N B Forwards Cape Horn
Tuesday the 15th of Dec 1846 Civil Time
Sight Southerly Airs and Calms with good Weather
In the Afternoon the Wind hauled S West and W S W
Tacked Ship headed S East and S S East by Compass
There is nearly two Points Variation Easterly Repaired
the Old Fore Topsail We are all about as Well as we
have been lately Thanks be to God Latter part a very
light Air between South and West Sat by Obs 50.17 S
Son by Chron 78 39 West

Wednesday the 16th of Dec 1846 Civil Time
begins with a light Air from the S Westward and
good Weather At 1 A M the Wind hauled to the
Westward and afterwards to the North Westward
and increased In the Evening a strong Breeze
with Rain My health is rather poor at present
The rest are as Well as usual Thanks be to God
Took in the light sails Mainsail and F. M. Studd-
ing sail which was set this Morning & Doing
small Jobs about the Ship Course by Compass S S
East which is nearly South Son by Obs 51.26 S
Son by Chron West

Thursday the 17th of Dec 1846 Civil Time
begins with a strong N West Wind with Rain
At 6 A M set M S & sail and Fore F. Mast Studding
Sail At 7½ the Wind hauled West set all sail
In the course of the Forenoon some Foggy and
then the Weather became more broken the
Wind hauled N West again At 11½ A M heft
off S East and at 1 P M E S East by Compass
We are all about as Well as we have been lately
Thanks be to God Sat by Obs 54.22 South
Son by Chron 77 39 West

Friday the 18th of Dec 1846 Civil Time
A strong Breeze at W N West and thick Weather
the most of the time Course by Compass E S East
True Course S East with all sail that will draw
We are most all of us about although some of
us are unwell Sat by Obs 56 22 S
Son West

(91) 116

Ship Minerva of ^{the} N B Towards Cape Horn
4 Days Saturday the 19th of Dec 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a Strong Wind at W N West and
Thick Rainy Weather Course S East The S & G Sail
and Studding sails are in At 3 A.M. kept off
East by South and at 7 East Double Reefed
the Fore and Mizzen Topsails In the Afternoon
the Weather more broken set all sail At 6
P.M. Clear Weather We are all about as Well
as we have been lately Lat by Ac 57 45 South

5 Days Out Sunday the 20th of Dec 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a Strong Westerly Wind and Foggy
Weather Course E N East with all sail that will
Draw At 7 A.M. kept her N East In the Afternoon
the Wind hauled W S West and Decreased
to a Light Breeze with good Weather My health
is still poor All the others are as Well as usual
Thanks be to God for His Blessings bestowed
upon us Lat by Obs 56 34 South
Long by Chron 68 50 West

6 Days Monday the 21st of Dec 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a light Breeze from the Westward
At 2 1/2 A.M. spoke the Ship Charles Frederick
of New Bedford 90 Days Out with 50 bbls Sperrin
Oil Steering N East with all sail set At 8 A.M.
the Wind hauled N East a light Breeze At 1 P.M.
nearly calm and Foggy At 5 bent a new Mizzen
S & G Sail At 6 P.M. wore Ship headed W N West
it soon fell calm Caught a Surprise I do not
get any better The others are as Well as usual
Thanks be to God Lat by Obs 55 30 South
Had light airs and Long by Chron West
Calms throughout the Night heading North
Easterly

17
7 Days Ship Minerva of N Bedford Bound Florence
Tuesday the 2^d of Dec 1846 Civil Time
begins with light variable winds and Calms Sent
up all the Royal Masts and set up the Rigging
Towards Noon had a light Breeze from the
Westward Steering N E by North by Compass with
all sail set It came on Breeze At 3 P.M. the Wind
hauled N N West took in Fore S M Studding sail
and Braced up the Yards At 7 1/2 P.M. the Wind
hauled North West a light Breeze with a plenty
of Foggy I am a little better to Day All the rest
are as Well as they have been lately Thanks
to God for the Blessing Lat by Ac 54° 50 South
Lon by Ac West

8 Days Out Wednesday the 2^d of Dec 1846 Civil Time
begins with strong Breezes from N N West to
N West and Fine Weather heading North
Easterly by the Wind In the course of the fore
noon the Wind hauled Westerly set the S T M
Studding sail In the Afternoon a good
Breeze from West to W S West Course N E
by North took in the Spanker and Mizzen
S by Supt We have had some Foggy We are about
as Well as usual for us Thanks to God
Lat by Obs 54° 08 S
Lon by Chron 56° 07 West

11 Day Thursday the 2th of Dec 1846 Civil Time
begins with a strong Breeze at W S West and
good Weather Steering N E by North Found
at Noon that we had made 180 Miles of
Lat the last 24 hours which on a 3 1/2 point
Course gives 149 Miles of Departure or
247 Miles of Lon and 233 Miles Distance
which is equal to 9 3/4 Miles an hour
Towards Evening the Wind Moderated and
hauled West and N W Lat by Obs 54° 08 South
Lon by Chron W

Ship Minerva of N B Bound Home In Dec
 0 Days Out Friday the 25th of Dec 1846 Civil Time
 Strong North West by Winds and good Weather
 Steering by the Wind between N East and North
 P.M. the Wind increased with Cloudy Weather
 then took in the Light Sails and put a Reef
 in the Mizzen Topsail We are all about as
 Well as usual Thanks be to God Put out
 the Bow Boat At 9 (Lat by Obs 48° 32' South
 P.M. the Wind increased on by Chron West
 Double Reefed the Fore and Main Topsails

1 Days Saturday the 26th of Dec 1846 Civil Time
 Begins with a Strong Breeze from N West
 to N West heading from N West East to N East
 by the Wind with Double Reefed Topsails & Sticks
 and Courses At 5 A.M. more Moderate Set
 the Reefs out of the Fore & Main Topsails At
 6½ Set the M S G. Sail and took it in at 7½ At 1
 P.M. light Winds Set the Fore & Main Top G. Sails
 At 4 P.M. Set the Fly Sticks nearly Calm with
 a Slight Shower At 8 A.M. turned the
 Reef out of the Mizzen Topsail We still remain
 in much the same in Health that we
 have been lately Thanks be to God

(Lat by Obs 46° 32' South)
 Long by Chron 50° 46' West

2 Days Sunday the 27th of Dec 1846 Civil Time
 Moderate Breezes from W West to N West
 and Fine Weather Standing to the Northward
 by the Wind with all sail set At 4 P.M. a light
 Air at North At 5 a good Breeze at N West
 and increasing took in the Light Sails
 At 7 Double Reefed the Fore and Mizzen Topsails
 (Lat by Obs 45° 00' South)
 Long by Chron West

149
Ship Minerva of N Bedford Bound Home In 1846
23 Days Out Monday the 28th of Dec 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a Strong Breeze at N West Heading
N Easterly by the Wind At 3¹/₂ AM Double Reefed
the Main Topsail At 6 Squally with Rain Took
in the Stib and Mainsail At 8 AM set the
Stib At 11 AM Close Reefed the Topsails and
took in the Stib Took the Fore Topsail At 3 P
Set the Spencers The Weather is more broke
with a Strong Wind at NN West At 6 PM
a Gale took in the Mizzen Topsail & Fore sail
In the evening had Thunder Lightning
and Rain Towards Midnight the Gale
abated The Cook is Sick
Sat by Acc 43.50 S
Son by Chro W

24 Days Tuesday the 29th of Dec 1846 Civil Time
First part light Westerly Wind and Fine
S. W. A. Weather At Daylight made sail and
Right Steered NN West At 1 PM kept off East
Whole the Wind S West a Fine Breeze Saw a great
Towered many Fin Backs At 5¹/₂ PM saw a Right
Once Whale Sounded the three Harbours Boats
but could not catch him Took up the
Boats and stood to the Eastward with a
light Breeze at S West George still remain
Same The Cook is Sick The rest of us are
as well as we have been of late Thanks
be to God for the Blessing Sat 43.03 South
At 7 PM took in the Fly Stib Son 46.02 West
and hauled up the Courses and run E by North

(195) 120

Ship Minerva of N. B. Cruising In the South Atlantic
5 Days Out Wednesday the 30th of Dec 1846 Civil Time
begins with a light South Westerly Wind and
Beautiful Weather Steering E by North under
Two Right three Topsails and two Top & Sails At Daylight
Whales Pumped Ship and Washed off the Decks as
usual Set all sail saw a great number
of Fin Backs In the Afternoon repaired the
Fly Jib and fitted the Riggging belonging to it
The Wind hauled South a fine little Breeze
At 6 $\frac{1}{4}$ P.M. saw two Right Whales Sounded
the three Starboard Boats The Waist Boat Struck
The Whale ran to Windward about two Miles
and brought too and Mr Baily soon had him
Sporting Blood The Whale went Down and
came up under the Boat and Stove her very
bad indeed The Bow Boat took up the Waists
Boats Crew and brought them and the Boat too
the Ship The Starboard Boat Fastened to the Whale
and turned him up at 7 $\frac{1}{2}$ The Starboard Bow
Sounded and went to assist the S Boat but soon
returned again Worked the Ship to Windward
and took the Whale aborrside a little before
10 P.M. Took in the light sails Courses Jib and
Spanker Set the Watch getting ready for Cutting
in the Whale Latter part Fine Weather the
Wind South and light The Cook is on Duty
again There is but one laid up (the Portuguese
George) All the rest of us are about as well
as usual Thanks be to God for the blessing
Latter part Fine Sat by Obs 42° 37' South
Weather Sun by Chron 43° 02' West

121
Ship Minerva of N B Cruising In the South Atlantic Ocean
26 Days Out) Thursday the 31st of Dec 1846 Civil Time
Begins with a light Southerly Wind and Pleasant
Cutting Weather Lying by our Whale The Wind hauled
Saw to the Eastward At 4½ AM commenced Cutting
Right in our Whale and Finished at 9½ AM Saw
Whales a number of Right Whales Sounded 3
Lowered Boats twice The Starboard Boat Fastened
Twice Solid with both Irons the second time
L Boat Sounded but the Irons both came out
Struck through the means of the loose Whales
And Standing by the Wind head N E East At 2
Drawed 8 M Started the try Works Between 6 and 7
P M Double Dressed the Fore & Main Topsails
Boiling and took in Mizzen Topsail and Fil A good
Scraped Breeze at East We are all about as Well
The Bone as usual of late Thanks be to God

Set by Obs 42° 12' South
Don by Chron West

27 Days Friday the 1st of January 1847 Civil Time
Begins with a fine Breeze at S S West heading
West by the Wind The Weather is very Fine with
a smooth sea Employed at Boiling At 5
AM set whole Topsails & Fil At 5½ tacked
Ship headed S East saw a plenty of Fin
Backs At 7 kept off E by North At 7½ set Main
Boiling and Mizzen Top & Sails kept N East awhile
but it smoked so bad before the Works that
we kept her East In the Afternoon the Wind
hauled to the Westward as far as W S West
Set up two Pipe Shooks At 8 P M took in the
Mizzen & Fil and hauled up N East for
Home & expect the Wind West a good Breeze
We are all on Duty (except George) and about
as Well as usual Thanks be to God for His great
Blessings bestowed upon us

Set by Obs 41° 48' South
Don by Chron 42° 25' West

(197) 122

Ship Minerva of N^B Cruising In the South Atlantic
28 Days Saturday the 2^d of Jan 1847 Civil Time
A. Fine Breeze at the South Westward and Pleasa-
nt Weather Steering N^E East with Main
S^E l^y Sail set At Daylight kept her East set
the Fore and Mizzen S^E l^y Sails At 8^h A.M.
Finished Boiling and found that the Whale
has made about 100 bls of Oil In the
Afternoon the Wind hauled West a good
Breeze Bent the Fly Kil and broke up the
Waist Boat that got stove by the East
Whale We are all as Well as usual for
us Thanks be to God Sat by Obs 41 or 5
Son by Chro 7^m

29 Days Sunday the 3^d of Jan 1847 Civil Time
Begins with a Moderate Westerly Wind
and some Foggy Squalls Course East with
all S^E l^y Sails set Middle part the Wind
Southerly and very light had some Foggy
and Rain Mr Baker and Me are quite
unwell the rest as as Well as usual
Thanks be to God Sat by Alt 40.50 South
At 4 P.M. Calm Son by Alt West
 Latter part Calm

30 Days Monday the 4th of Jan 1847 Civil Time
Begins with Calm Cloudy Weather At 1
A.M. had a light Breeze at N^W West which
hauled North Steering East by North with
all Sail set that will draw At 4 A.M.
Commenced Expressing the Oil on Deck
and Finished at 9 A.M. and got it all Stowed
Down at 2 P.M. We are about as Well as
usual for us Thanks be to God Latter
part nearly Calm Sat by Obs 40, 25 South
Son by Chro West

123
Ship Miserra of N B Bound Home In 1847
31 Days Tuesday the 5th of Jan 1847 Civil Time
Begins with Light Airs and Calms At 8
A.M. had a Light Breeze at N West which
hauled West and S West Course & by Noon
with all set that will Draw Sent up
the Royal Yards and Sails Bent the Lower
and S & Studding Sails Repairing the Mast
Bout We are about as Well as usual Thanks
be to God At 4 P.M. Sat by Obs 40 06 South
a fine little Breeze Son by Chro 33 46 West
at S by West All the Royals Main S Gallant
Mast Fore S Mast Studdings^{Sails} Set

32 Wednesday the 6th of Jan 1847 Civil Time
Begins with a fine Breeze at S S East and some
Rain Steering E N East The Wind hauled Easter
ly to E S East and increased At Noon
had all the Light Sails in. hept off North
At 10 P.M. a strong Breeze took in Fore and Main
Sail Close Reefed Fore and Mizzen and Double
Reefed the Main Top sails Latter part Raining
Sat by Ac 39, 00 South
Son by Ac 31. 30 West

33 Thursday the 7th of Jan 1847 Civil Time
~~Light~~ Breezes from East to N East heading
from N N East to N N West Middle part
more Moderate made sail to Top by Son
and Fly by Son In the Afternoon a good Breeze
at East In the Evening the Wind increased
took in the Light Sails Course N N East
Latter part nearly Calm We are all about
as Well as usual for us Thanks be to God
Sat by Obs 35 50 South
Son by Chro West

(199) 124

Ship Minerva of N B Bound Home In Jan 1847
34 Days Friday the 8th of Jan 1847 Civil Time
Begins with Light Variable Winds at 3 AM
had a fine breeze from the Southward
and good Weather Steering N N East with
a heavy head swell At 11 AM had 5 Studdi
ng sails and Main Royal set The Wind
hauled S West a good breeze Took in the See
Studding sails Set the Fore and Mizen Royals
We are all about as Well as usual Thanks be to God
Sat by Obs 33 49 South
Son by Chro West

35 Saturday the 9th of Jan 1847 Civil Time
Fine Weather the Wind S West Course N N East
with all sail set The Wind hauled South and
Easterly to E S East a fine breeze We are all
about as Well as usual Thanks be to God
Sat by Obs 31 46 South
East Son by Chro West

36 Sunday the 10th of Jan 1847 Civil Time
Begins with a Moderate Breeze at East and
good Weather Course N by East with all sail
set The Wind increased Took in Royals and
Studding sails In the Afternoon the Wind from
E N East to N N East Working to the Northward
Sat by Obs 29 41 South
Son by Chro West

37 Monday the 11th of Jan 1847 Civil Time
Moderate Breezes between North and E N East
and Fine Weather Working to the N Westward
Sat by Obs 28 37 South
Son by Chro 32 40 West

125
Ship Minerva of N B Bond Home In Jan 1847
38 Day Tuesday the 12th of Jan 1847 Civil Time
Beautiful Weather the Wind from East to
N East Working to the Northward Employed
at fitting Rigging } Lat by Obs 27.56 South
} Lon by Chron 32.56 West

39 Wednesday the 13th of Jan 1847 Civil Time
Fine Weather the Wind from E N East to N
Sperm N East and light Working to the Northward
Whales At noon saw a School of Sperm Whales
We got two small ones and got them cut
in at 8 P.M. } Lat by Obs 27.30 S
} Lon by Chron 32.56 West

40 Thursday the 14th of Jan 1847 Civil Time
Fine Weather the Wind from N to E N East
At 10 A.M. started the Try Works Reaped the
Main Sail Trying to get to the Northward We are
about as Well as usual Thanks be to God
} Lat by Obs 26.45 South
} Lon by Chron 34.22 West

41 Friday the 15th of Jan 1847 Civil Time
Fine Weather with a strong N Easterly
Wind Working to the Northward At 2 P.M.
Finished Boiling our Whales Turned
the Reef out of the Mainsail and set it
At 9 $\frac{1}{2}$ A.M. passed a Brig going Eastward
In the evening strong breezes took in Top
g Sails } Lat by Obs 25.24 S
} Lon by Chron 34.22 West

42 Saturday the 16th of Jan 1847 Civil Time
Wind and Weather much the same as
yesterday Working Northward slowly with Fore and
Main g Sails set a part of the time
} Lat 25.09 South
} Lon West

(201) 720

Ship Minerva of N Bedford Home In Jan 1847
13 Days Out Sunday the 17th of Jan 1847 Civil Time
Strong breezes from N East to E by North and
fine weather standing North Westerly by
the Wind with Fore and Main S & Gails and Fly
Jib set We are all about as well as usual
Thanks be to God for the Blessing

{ Lat by Obs 23° 49 South
{ Lon by Obs 35° 17 West

44 Monday the 18th of Jan 1847 Civil Time
Strong breezes from N E by East to E by South
with good weather We are still working to the
North a little Westerly Stowed Down about
24 bbls of Sperm Oil Latter part some light
squalls We are about as well as usual Thanks
be to God for the Blessing { Lat by Obs 21° 52 South
Took in Fly Jib and Mizen S & Gails { Lon by Obs 35° 52 West
Sail

45 Tuesday the 19th of Jan 1847 Civil Time
Begins with Strong Breezes from the Eastward
and squally heading from N by East to N E
by North by the Wind At 6 A.M. took in F and
Main S & Gails Middle and Latter the Wind
East Northerly and Strong { Lat by Obs 19° 47 South
{ Lon by Obs 36° 02 West

46 Wednesday the 20th of Jan 1847 Civil Time
Strong breezes from E by North to S by East
and squally at times Employed in fitting
sugging standing to the North Easterly At 1
P.M. set the Fore S.M. Studding sail and
took it in at 6 P.M. The S & Gails and Fly
Jib are set { Lat by Obs 17° 42 South
{ Lon by Obs 35° 52 West

47 Ship Misericordia of N B Bound Home For Jan 1847
 17 Days Out Thursday the 21st of Jan 1847 Civil Time
 Moderate Breezes from the Eastward and Fine Weather
 Course N N East Sent up the Royal Yards
 and Sails At 1 P.M. set 3 P.M. Studding sail
 Wind E by South At 4 P.M. set all the Royals
 and Main S by Studding sail At 6 the Wind
 East took in the Royals and Studding Sails
 Employed upon the Rigging Sat by Obs 15° 30' South
 } Sun by Chron 35° 42' West

48 Friday the 22nd of Jan 1847 Civil Time
 Moderate Breezes from the Eastward and Squally
 at times Standing North Easterly by the Wind At
 5 P.M. the Wind canted a little Southerly
 Employed in fitting Rigging We are all as Well
 as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing
 } Sat by Obs 13° 33' South
 } Sun by Chron 35° 12' West

49 Saturday the 23rd of Jan 1847 Civil Time
 Strong Breezes from the Eastward and Squally
 Standing N N East with S by Sails and Fly
 Took Down the Rig Works and threw
 the Bricks Overboard Middle and Latter parts
 a Boring Breeze at E by South Course N N East
 Wet the Oil We find a strong Current setting
 South West We are all as Well as usual Thanks
 be to God
 } Sat by Obs 11° 31' South
 } Sun by Obs 34° 45' West

50 Sunday the 24th of Jan 1847 Civil Time
 Began with a strong Breeze at E by South
 and Pleasant Weather Course N N East At
 5½ A.M. the Wind E S East and Light set the
 Royals 3 P.M. Mast and 4 P.M. Main S by Studding
 Sails Steered N by East At 11 A.M. saw the Coast
 of Brazil Bearing W West Distant 15 or 20 Miles
 At Sunset Pernambuco Bore N N West 12 Miles Distant
 Took in Royals Studding Sails Sat by Obs 8° 55' South
 and Main sail flying off and on } Sun by Chron 34° 35' West

203 128

Ship Minerva of N B Bound Home For Jan 1847
51 Days out Monday the 25th of Jan 1847 Civil Time
Begins with a fine ~~Weather~~ Breeze at E S East and
Pleasant Weather standing off and on outside
of Pernambuco At Daylight Bent the cables
and stood in towards Pernambuco At 8 A.M.
Capt Macomber went on Shore At 1 P.M. sent
another boat on Shore I went on Shore and
saw Henry H. Hitch He and his family are as
Well as usual I heard from Home as late as April
1846 by him and ^{had} the pleasure of hearing that
my Friends were all Well for which I feel
to thank God for His Blessings It came on
squally with rain at 2 P.M. At 3 P.M. sent
off one boat to the ship with stores and a little
before the other boat started from the shore
with some Oranges We had a strong Breeze
at E S East (which was ahead) the most of the
way off to the ship We arrived on board with
the last boat about 5 P.M. The Wind hauled
South a strong Breeze with heavy Showers
stood to the Eastward off shore At 7 P.M. a fine
Breeze at E S East and Pleasant Weather Set 3 P.M.
Razals & 5 Mast and 5 and Main & 8 Studding sails
Course N N East We are all as Well as usual Thanks
be to God for the Blessing Took on board a Young
Man left on Shore yesterday by the ship George
Porter of New Bedford His Name is Coffin
He belonged to Nantucket Capt Macomber has given
him a Passage home with us
Pernambuco is in Lat 8,04 South Lon 34 53 West
New Bedford is in Lat 41.38 North Lon 70.46 West

Dif of Lon ^S 36,07 ^N on 2163 Miles West
Departure West 2065 Miles
Dif of Lat ^S 49.42 ^N on 2982 Miles North
Middle Lat ^{Degs} 17 ^S nearly
Course North 35 West nearly
Distance 3640 Miles nearly

129
Ship Minerva of New Bedford John A Macomber
1st Day Out Tuesday the 26th of Jan 1847 Civil Time
Begins with a fine Breeze at E S East and Pleasant
Weather Course N N East In the Course of the Day the
Wind hauled Southerly to S East kept of North ^{by E} and
set the Lower Studding Sail I was taken sick this
Morning with a severe Pain in my head and Sickne
at my Stomach which me to Permit We unbent the
Cables this Morning Sat by Obs 5^h 50 South
 Latter part the Wind Son by Chro 34.56 West
and Weather much the same We have got a Bonny
Breeze and the old Minerva is going from 7 to 8
Miles an hour towards our home I feel a little
mor comfortable this Evening The rest of us are
all as Well as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing
New Bedford Bears N 36th West Distant 3506 Miles

2nd Day Wednesday the 27th of Jan 1847 Civil Time
A Bonny Breeze at S East and Beautiful Weather
New Bed Course N by East with all sail set that will Draw
Bears with Employed in turning in the Fore Rigging My head
37 West is better this Morning Thanks be to God for the same
Distant Middle Breeze more Moderate at S E by East all sail
3320 Miles set except the Mizen Royal Sat by Obs 2^h 38 South
Nearly Latter part the Wind and Son by Chro 35.12 West
Weather much the same as the S Middle We are all
as Well as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing

3rd Day Out Thursday the 28th of Jan 1847 Civil Time
New Bedford Begins with a Moderate Breeze at E S East and Pleasant
Bears with Weather ~~the same~~ Course N by East with all sail set except
38 West the Mizen Royall From 5 to 7 A.M. Light Airs
Distant and Variable from East South East to North East
3200 Miles in the Royals and Studding Sails At 8 A.M. a fine
Nearly little Breeze from the Eastward set all the Royals and
Top Mast & S by Studding sails Employed upon the
Rigging Shooked two Water Casks Middle part near
Calm and Cloudy Weather We are all as Well as usual
at Thanks be to God At 11 Sat by Obs 0^h 30 South
S.M. Rainy Spok in the light Son by Chro 35.56 West
sails Wind at East and light

Master From Purnambuco Towards New Bedford 3rd Jan 1847
 4 Days Out. Friday the 29 of Jan 1847 Civil Time
 Begins with a Moderate Breeze from the Eastward
 N Bedford and ~~Decatur~~^{Decatur} Weather Course N by East with all sail
 Bears ~~100~~ ¹⁰⁰ ~~at 4 PM~~ the Wind hauled N East & very light N North
 West but heading N N West From 3 AM until 7 PM
 distant The Wind has been Variable as to its Force and Direction
 120 Miles For a part of the time there is a fine little Breeze at
 Nearly other times it is nearly ~~calm~~ Calm The Course is North
 but sometimes we cannot head better than N N
 West The Wind Veers from North to East Southerly
 When we head our Course we have all sail upon
 her and when she knicks off we take in the Royals
 and Studding sails The Weather has been Cloudy
 all Day with a little Rain occasionally Evening
 We have a fine little Breeze at East Southerly
 and Pleasant Weather with all sail set We are all
 as Well as usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing
 Wished off the Deck with time Employed upon
 the Rigging

{	Sat by Account 0.48 North
{	Son by Chron 36 33 West

5 Days Saturday the 30 of Jan 1847 Civil Time
 Begins with a Light Breeze from East Southerly
 and Pleasant Weather Course North all sail set The Wind
 Variables from East by South to N East and nearly Calm
 a part of the time When we can head our Course
 full we keep all sail upon her but when she
 we head off we take in the Royals and Studding sails
 Employed upon the Rigging PM Wet Cold Satter
 part Squally the Wind ranging from N East to East
 We are all as Well as usual Thanks be to God for the
 Blessing

{	Sat by Acc 1.43 South North
{	Son by Acc 34.30 West
{	Son by Chron 32 27 West
	37 17

At Noon New Bedford bore North 41 West
 Distant about 32.00 Miles
 New Bedford Bore N 36.2 West Distant 30.00 Miles Nearly

Ship Minerva of New Bedford John A. Macomber Master
 6 Days Out Sunday the 31st of January 1847 Civil Time
 Begins with a light Easterly Wind and good Weather
 At 1 A.M. Squally the Wind veered Northerly to N.E. by E
 a strong Breeze Course North by West $\frac{1}{4}$ West The Wind
 and Weather continues Variable to a small extent
 Gained that is the Wind veers from N.East to E N.East some
 In $5\frac{14}{24}$ Days mes Strong for a little while and then light and
 720 Miles all the Degrees from Strong to light At 3 P.M. kept off
 which at the N.W. by North $\frac{1}{4}$ North set the Studding Sails at 8 P.M.
 rate of 125 took them in again all except the Fore Mast Studding Sails
 Miles each The Wind increases We appear to have the North East
 Day nearly Trades We are all as well as usual Thanks be to
 or 5 $\frac{7}{10}$ Miles God for the Blessing (Set by Acc 3.06 South
 an hour New Bedford Bears N ³⁸ ~~34~~ W } Son by 38 25 West 34
 Distant ~~228~~ ²⁹²⁰ Miles There being a mistake in the Lon-
 gitude it will alter the Bearing and Distance of
 N Bedford a little Latter part Strong Breezes and Squally
 Gained towards home in 5 Days and 19 hours 720 Miles

7 Days Out Monday February the 1st 1847 Civil Time
 Strong Breezes from N.East to N.E. by East and Squally
 with Rain Course N.W. by North $\frac{1}{4}$ North with Fly Sails
 Fore Gallant Sails and Fore Mast Studding Sails
 upon her Employed upon the Rigging between
 Showers At 12 M. took in Fore Mast Studding
 Sails the Wind from N.E. by North to N.N.East
 and Strong We are all as well as usual Thanks
 be to God for the Blessing (Set by Acc 5.26 S N
 N Bedford Bears North North ³⁸ ~~34~~ West Son by 40 18 West
 Distant 2740 Miles nearly Towards Evening the
 Wind increased Took in the Mizen Fore Gallant
 Sails Put a ~~fore~~ preventer Back Stay upon the
 Main Fore Mast and set it up In the Evening
 Squally between 8 and 9 P.M. took in the
 Fly Sails and Fore and Main Fore Sails and set
 them again between 10 and 11 At 11 P.M. set
 the Fore Mast Studding Sails

From Pernambuco Towards New Bedford In 1847
Days Out Tuesday the 2^d of Feb 1847 Civil Time
Begins with a strong N East Trade Wind (which
keers and hauls two or three points during the squall
and good weather with the exception of a squall
of fine rain now and then course N W by N 1/4 N
At 1 A.M. set the Main Top by Studding Sail
and took it in before 3 A.M. At 4 A.M. the 3^d M
Studding Sail Halliards parted and we took
in the sail Employed upon Rigginy Battling
Down the Main Rigginy We are all as Well as
usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing
N Bed Bears N 3/8 West (Lat by Obs 7 59 North
Distant 2560 Miles nearly) Son by Chro 42 05 West
 Latter part strong Breezes and good Weather

Days Out Wednesday the 3^d of Feb 1847 Civil Time
Begins with a strong Trade Wind from N E by East
to N E by North and clear Weather course N W by North
At Daylight more Moderate Set the 3^d M Mast Studding
Sail and Mizen Top by sail Middle part a fine Breeze
and Pleasant Weather Employed in putting Battling
up on Lower and Foremast Rigginy Afternoon
A light Breeze At 6 P.M. set all the ^{Fore} Royals and M S G
Studding Sails There has been a lookout kept
at the Fore and Main all Day but for what
purpose I do not know The ship has leaked from
1500 to 3000 Strokes in 24 hours and we have
Pumped her out Mornings and Evenings ever
since we left Bahia In fact they say that she
has leaked as ~~bad~~ much and a part of the time
a great deal more (than she has for the last 5
Months) all the Voyage Thomas Coffin (the Young
Man that came on board at Pernambuco) is quite unwell All the rest of us as Well as
usual Thanks be to God for the Blessing
N Bed Bears N 3/8 West (Lat by Obs 19 58 North
Distant 2385 Miles nearly) Son by Chro 41 17 West
 Latter part a light N East and Pleasant Weather
At 7 P.M. Set by the Polar Star 10 36 North

Ship Minerva of New Bedford John A. Macomber Master From
 10 Days Out of Port Thursday the 4th of Feb 1847 Civil Time
 Begins with a light Trade Wind a Beautiful Weather
 Course North West by North with all sail set going at
 the rate of 3½ or 4 Miles an hour In the Forenoon at
 work upon the Riggings Middle part about a 2 knot Breeze
 Standing In the Afternoon All hands Employed in Huskiness
 Aloft At and cleaning the outside of the Ship for painting and
 The F&M fitting Riggings Towards Evening the Wind increased
 to a 4 knot Breeze Thomas Coffin is still unwell
 All Hands the rest of us are as Well as usual Thanks be to
 P.M. L. Weh for the blessing Put by Obs 11° 15' North
 Below N Bed bears N 32° E West Son by Obs 45° 25' West
 Distant 22 83 Miles Latter part a fine little
 Sook out kept at the Fore & Main

11 Days Out Friday the 5th of Feb 1847 Civil Time
 Begins with a fine little Breeze at N E by East and Beautiful
 Weather Course N West by North with all sail set
 Standing in Faring Down the Standing Riggings Finished at
 Aloft At 4½ 8 M In the Afternoon the Wind increased to
 The Main 6 knot Breeze The Weather Splendid and has been
 for two or three Days Last part The Carpenter and
 Coffin are still unwell The rest of us are all as Well
 as usual Thanks be to God for the blessing
 N Bed Bears N 32° E West Put by Obs 12° 38' North
 Distant 21 65 Miles (Nearly) Son by Obs 46° 56' West
 Sook out kept at the Main Son 46.56 West

12 Days Out Saturday the 6th of Feb 1847 Civil Time
 Beautiful Weather with a brisk Breeze from N
 to E N East Course N West by North At 8 A.M. set
 the lower studding sail and let the sails run
 Employed at work upon the Riggings In the Afternoon
 Not Cold The Carpenter and Coffin are still unwell
 The remainder of us are as Well as usual
 Thanks be to God Middle and Latter parts the
 Wind Decreased to a 4 knot Breeze Put by Obs 14.50 North
 Son by Obs 48 55 West
 N Bedford bears N 32° E West Distant 19 50 Miles

